

نور الابصار في مدح السيد الابرار

**ILLUMINATION OF THE SIGHT IN PRAISE OF
THE MASTER OF THE UPRIGHT**



*Fully-referenced compendium on
the merits of the Best Of Creation* 

Edition - III



نور الابصار فى مدح السيد الابرار

**Illumination of The Sight In Praise Of
The Master Of The Upright**

Compiled by:

Sheikh Taahir Sadiq

Foreword by:

Shaykh Ramy Najmeddine

FOREWORD

"Loving the beloved Prophet is an essential part of belief."

- Shaykh Ramy Najmeddine

ALL PRAISE IS DUE TO ALLAH LORD OF THE WORLDS, Sustainer of the universe, to Him belong the endowments and proper commendations, I bear witness, know, believe and declare that there is no God worthy of worship except you Oh Allah, and that Muhammad (peace and blessings be upon him) is His beloved Prophet and Messenger.

Allah The Most High states: "Indeed Allah and His angels bless the Prophet Muhammad. O you who believe, invoke blessings on him and invoke peace upon him in a worthy manner." [al-Ahzab verse: 56].

In other words, say: 'O Allah, bless our master Muhammad and grant him peace' (Allāhumma sallī wa-sallim alā sayyidinā Muhammad). Praise be to Allah ! Nothing in this world is comparable to the praise and blessings that Allah, The Most High, and His angels have bestowed upon the beloved Prophet Muhammad (peace and blessings be upon him). Allah The Most High has commanded the believers to invoke blessings upon the Prophet (peace be upon him), after He has revealed and made it known to us that He himself and His angels send blessings upon the Prophet. This is the ultimate honour, there truly is no honour more perfect and befitting than the honour that Allah The Most High, has given his beloved Prophet.

So if you want to elevate your spiritual state, then enter into this virtue of invoking blessings upon the beloved Prophet (peace be upon him), by exhorting sincere effort into this action, that which Allah The Most High, has attributed to Himself and to His angels, and the blessings of Allah The Most High is a mercy comparable to the highest honour and esteem. When you invoke blessings upon the beloved Prophet (peace be upon him) you utter the words, 'Allāhumma sallī wa-sallim 'alā sayyidinā Muhammad' which means: 'O Allah, bless our master Muhammad and grant him peace'. But what are you actually doing? Is it you that is sending blessings upon him? Or are you asking Allah The Most High to send His blessings upon him? The reality with your invocation is that the blessings you're sending upon the Prophet is a request to Allah The Most High to invoke His blessings upon him, as the reality of

sending blessings upon the Prophet is something executed by none other than Allah The Most High.

It is known that among the greatest means of obtaining ease in times of hardship is invoking blessings and peace upon the beloved Prophet, may Allah's peace and blessings be upon him, which the Prophet himself clarified for us clearly in a Hadith tradition narrated by Ubai bin Ka'ab [may Allah be pleased with him], who said; 'I said, 'O Messenger of Allah, I supplicate often, so how much of my supplication should I devote to you?' He replied, 'as you desire'. I said, 'a quarter of it?' He said 'as you desire, but if you were to increase upon this, it would be better for you.' I said, 'half of it?' He said, 'as you desire, but if you were to increase upon this, it would be better for you.' I said, 'two-thirds of it?' He said again, 'as you desire, but if you were to increase upon this, it would be better for you.' Finally I said, 'and if I dedicate my supplication in its entirety to you?' He said, 'then your needs will be satisfied, and your sins forgiven.' [Narrated by Imam Ahmad, Tirmidhi, and al-Hakim, who declared it to be a rigorously authenticated tradition]

What more could the worshipper require besides this? And all of this is obtained through invoking blessings and peace upon the Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him), as with it lies the key to assuring goodness in the affairs of this life, and in the Hereafter.

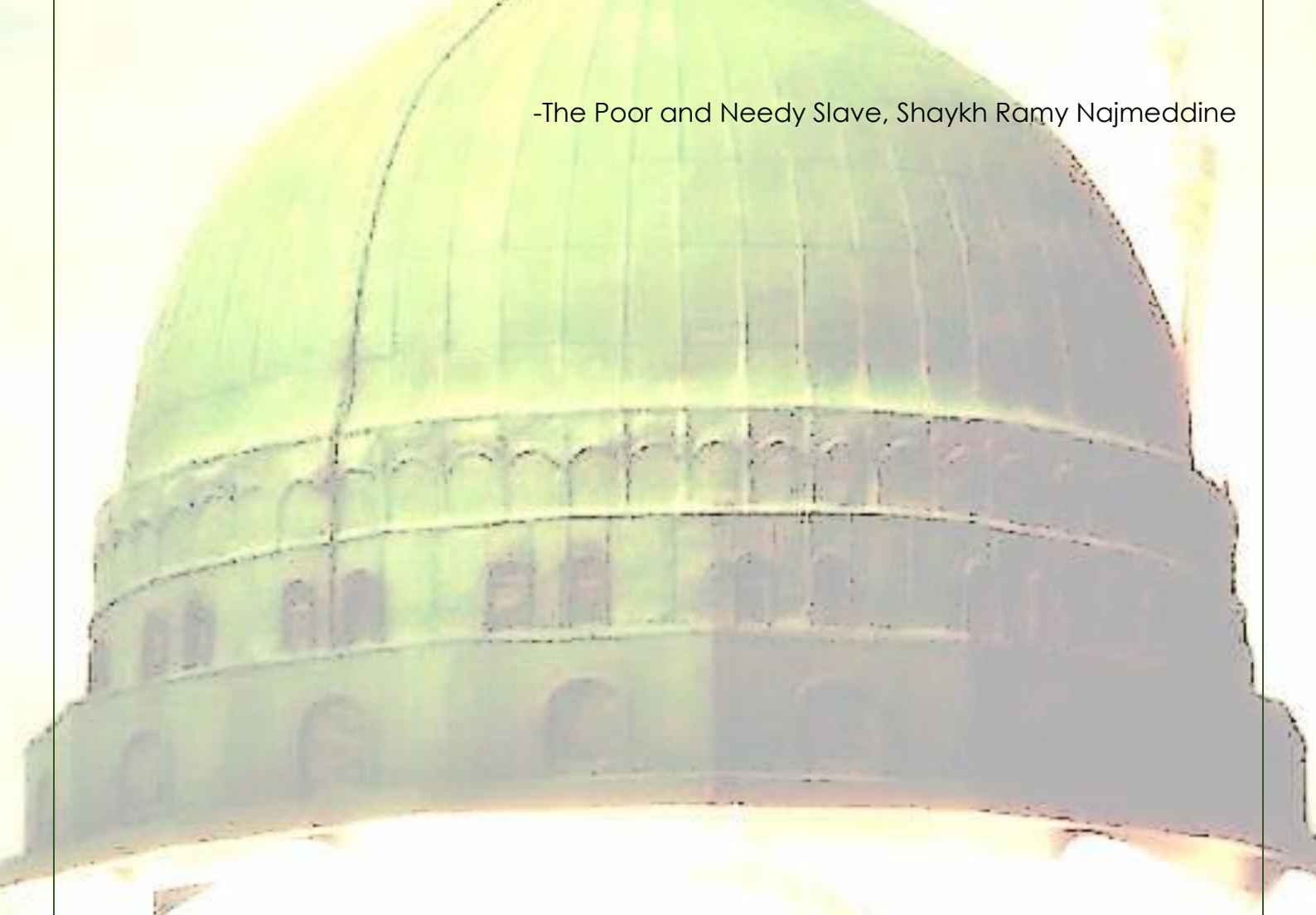
My dear reader, we are living in an information age where just about any sort of data is accessible via our fingertips, where information, questions and debates on sound topics are circulated regurgitated and conveyed to the masses via social media, where just about any individual armed with a keyboard and a credit card can upload a website addressing a topic without any authenticity in what is conveyed or possess any authority to convey it, where many uneducated opinions are published and shared especially in the matters of religion, where deviant anthropomorphist scholars have discovered this phenomenon to be the quickest avenue to reach a wider audience, they spread their misguided ideologies rebadged as pure Islam, mostly attracting the attention of troubled vulnerable youth. Purists they are not, rather they're callers to the gates of confusion and Hellfire, they've hijacked Islam and their continuous efforts will reap dangerous unwanted results on many levels.

This phenomenon has given rise to a distorted understanding of traditional Islam. Agreed upon matters are being twisted, misinterpreted and even removed, discrediting, belittling and distorting over a thousand years of sound scholarship. It is indeed a cancer in our community eating us from within and we are seeing first-hand the unfolding destruction

and havoc it brings with it. In response to these occurrences my dear reader you now have in your possession a compilation of authentic traditions extracted from authentic texts of scholars of traditional Islam. It will not only shed light onto much of the misunderstandings on various topics surrounding the beloved Prophet of Allah (peace be upon him) but also address the many questions and debates in circulation by those who have no access to traditional scholarship. This will reignite the reality of his status not only with Allah The Most High, but also his status as traditional scholars understood it.

My dear brother in Islam and friend Sheikh Taahir Sadiq has worked tirelessly for many nights with sincere effort to deliver to you the meanings, the realities and the honourable virtues of Muhammad, the beloved Messenger of Allah (peace and blessings be upon him). I ask Allah The Most High that he magnifies and accepts this sincere service of his to the beloved Prophet (peace and blessings be upon him) and that he strengthens him and keeps him steadfast on the straight path and accepts him to be with those blessed to enter the Garden of Paradise to be amongst the Prophets and Righteous. May you also dear reader benefit with the advice, directions and blessings contained therein and may it be a source of further strength, certainty, enlightenment and love. Allahumma Ameen.

-The Poor and Needy Slave, Shaykh Ramy Najmeddine



PREFACE

All praises are due to Allah who created the Noor of His Habeebﷺ from His Noor and salutations upon our master Muhammad as many times as there are stars in the sky and salutations upon our master Muhammad in every breath of every soul from the moment Allah created them.

“Maa kunta taqoolu fee Haazar'Rajul?” (Sahih Bukhari 1/462, #1308). “What is it that you used to say about this man?”

This is the question which every person will be asked about RasoolAllahﷺ in the grave after being shown his blessed face. So, it is imperative that we have good aqaaid about RasoolAllahﷺ for it is the source of our salvation in the world and hereafter. But then for some, it's not about the greed of heaven or fear of hell. It's just about a state of the heart where the heart cries out “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ.” We are living in a time where some people want to drag Muslims away from RasoolAllahﷺ. This is an age when showing adab to RasoolAllahﷺ and his Relics is labelled as ‘shirk’ and mentioning his merits and maujizaat is labelled as ‘ghulu’ (exaggeration). Such a phobia has been created that a common Muslim is silenced if he as much as even talks about RasoolAllahﷺ and is labelled a “Mushrik” even at the slightest expression of love towards Sayyidina Muhammadﷺ.

In such circumstances, it is necessary that we, the Ahlus Sunnah Wal Jamaa'ah, start knowing our Nabiﷺ and know our proofs. For they are out shouting, "RasoolAllahﷺ is human like us", "he is dead", "it is shirk to seek blessings from his Relics" etc. May Allah save us and our nears and dears from such evil beliefs, aameen.

This small compilation aims at presenting the Manaaqib and Khasaais of RasoolAllahﷺ as is mentioned in Quran, ahadith and sayings of classical Ulama.

Even as it must be understood that no amount of words can do justice to the lofty status in which Allah has placed His Beloved. For without a doubt, the merits of RasoolAllah ﷺ start from where our thought process ends.

“Ba Mustafa ﷺ barsaan khwaish raa ki Deen hama oost

Agar bah-o-nar Sayyidi tamaam bu Lahabi ast.”

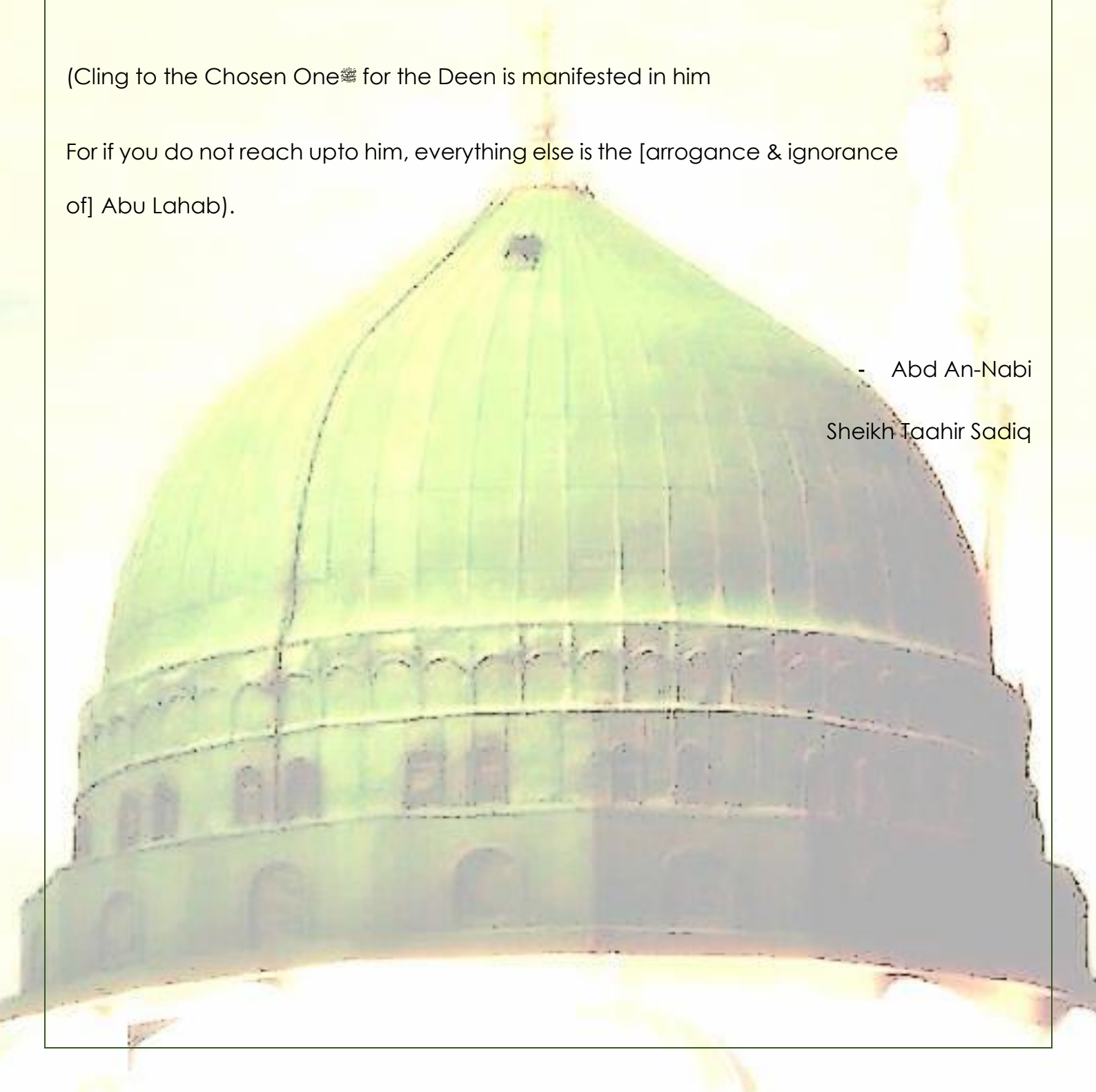
- Allama Iqbal

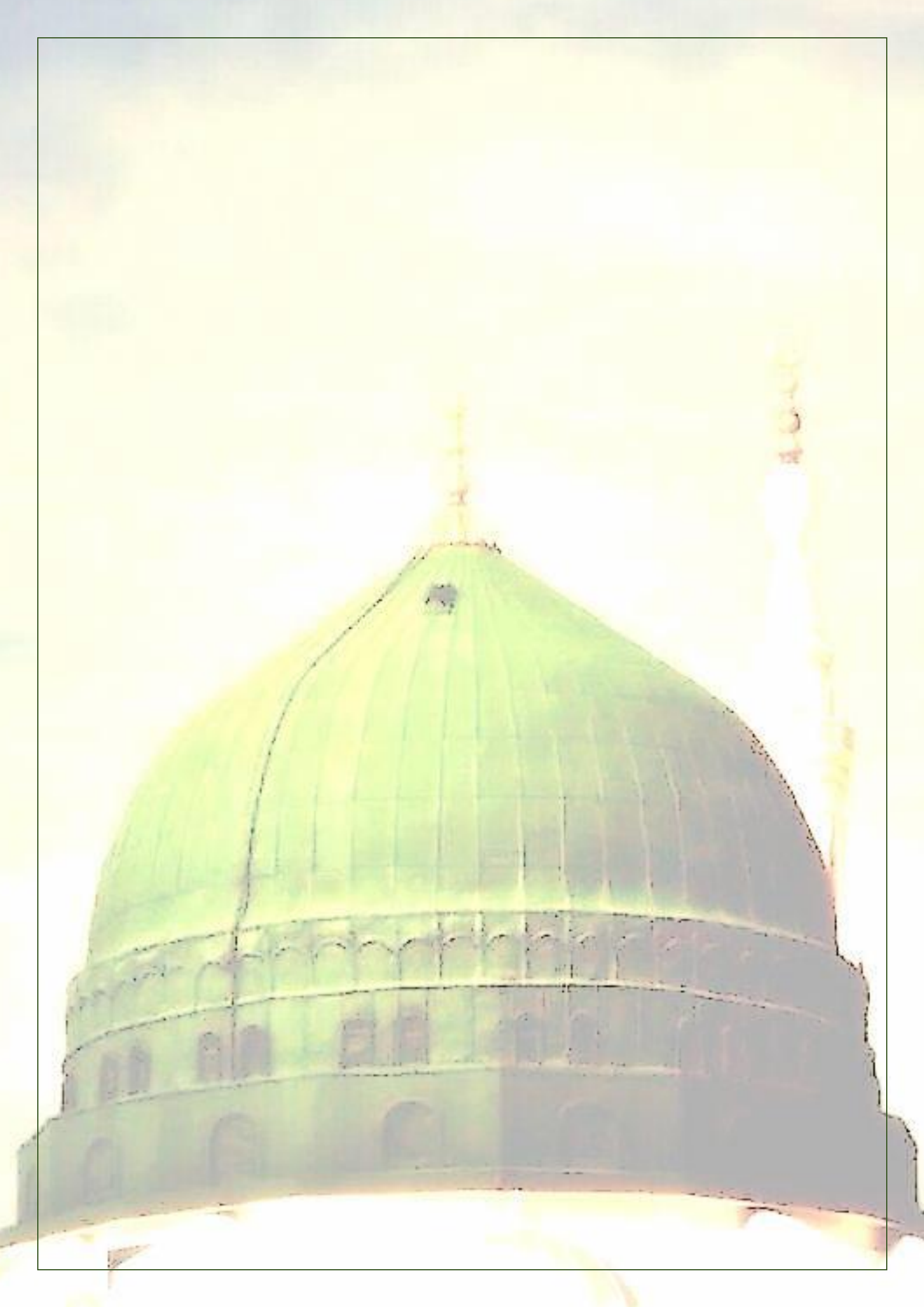
(Cling to the Chosen One ﷺ for the Deen is manifested in him

For if you do not reach upto him, everything else is the [arrogance & ignorance of] Abu Lahab).

- Abd An-Nabi

Sheikh Taahir Sadiq





ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

All praises are due to Allah who gave me strength to compile this booklet on the manaaqib of His Habeebﷺ. RasoolAllahﷺ chooses whom he wishes to mention about his greatness. Had it not been for hisﷺ grace and mercy, I would not have been able to do this work.

This compilation would not have been possible without looking up various works of Shaykh Al-Islam Dr.Muhammad Tahir-ul-Qadri, may Allah bless him abundantly for his efforts. In addition I referred to the book "The Defense of The Sunnah" by Shaykh Ibrahim Muhammad Hakim Ash-Shaghouri.

I have extensively used Naat couplets of Aala Hazrat Shah Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi rahimahullah in this work. May Allah fill his qabr with Noor, aameen. It is due to his efforts that Ahlus Sunnah is thriving today in subcontinent.

While compiling this work, I frequently consulted Sidi Muhammad Touseef Mohiuddin and Sidi Ruhan Madni Naqash. May Allah reward them for their constant help and support and grant them closeness to His Habeebﷺ, aameen.

The credit for graphics design goes to Sidi Muhammad Farhan Jamil. I am deeply indebted to him for it. May Allah bless him with Eemaan-e-Kaamil and prosperity in the world and in the hereafter, aameen.

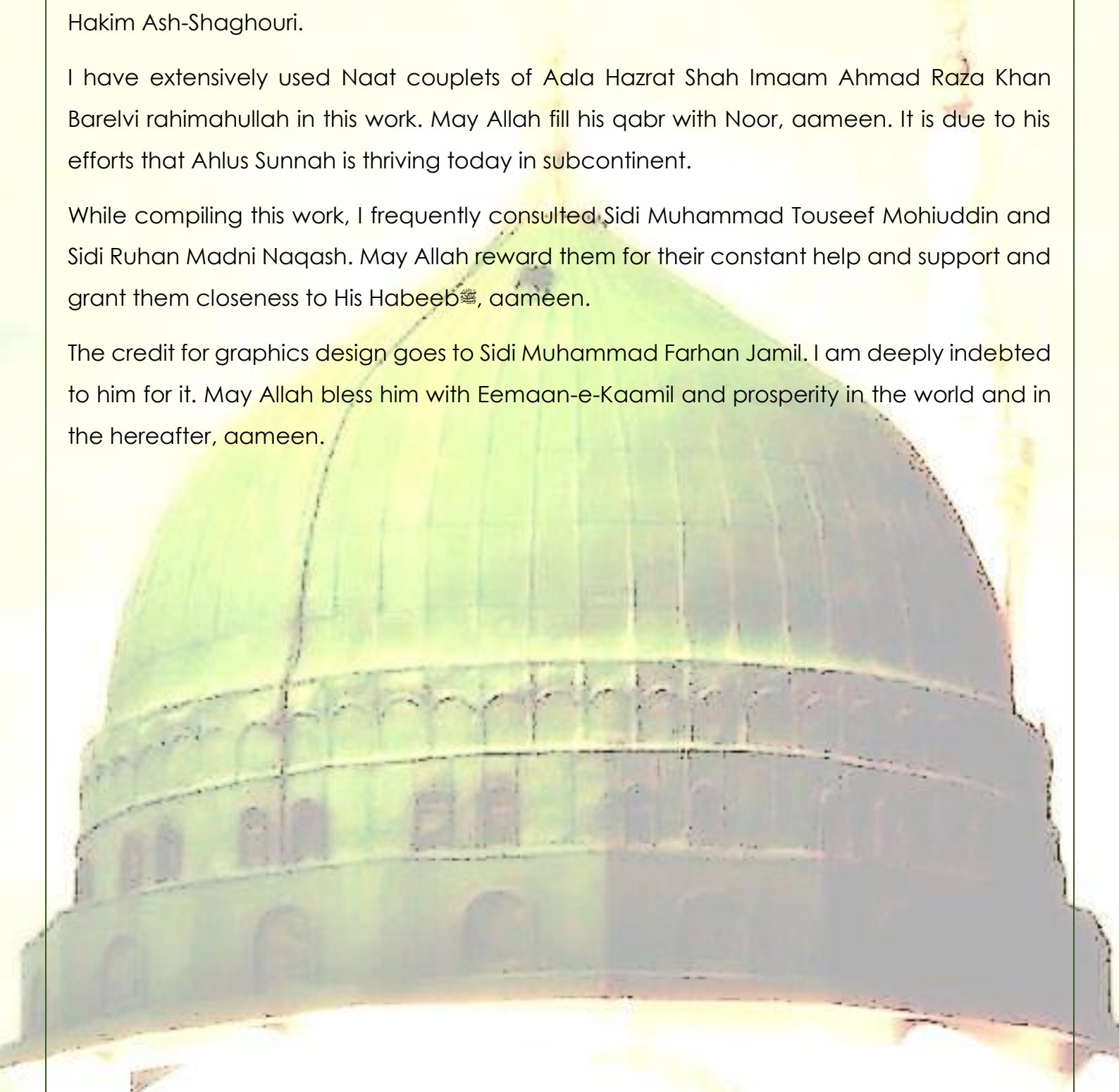
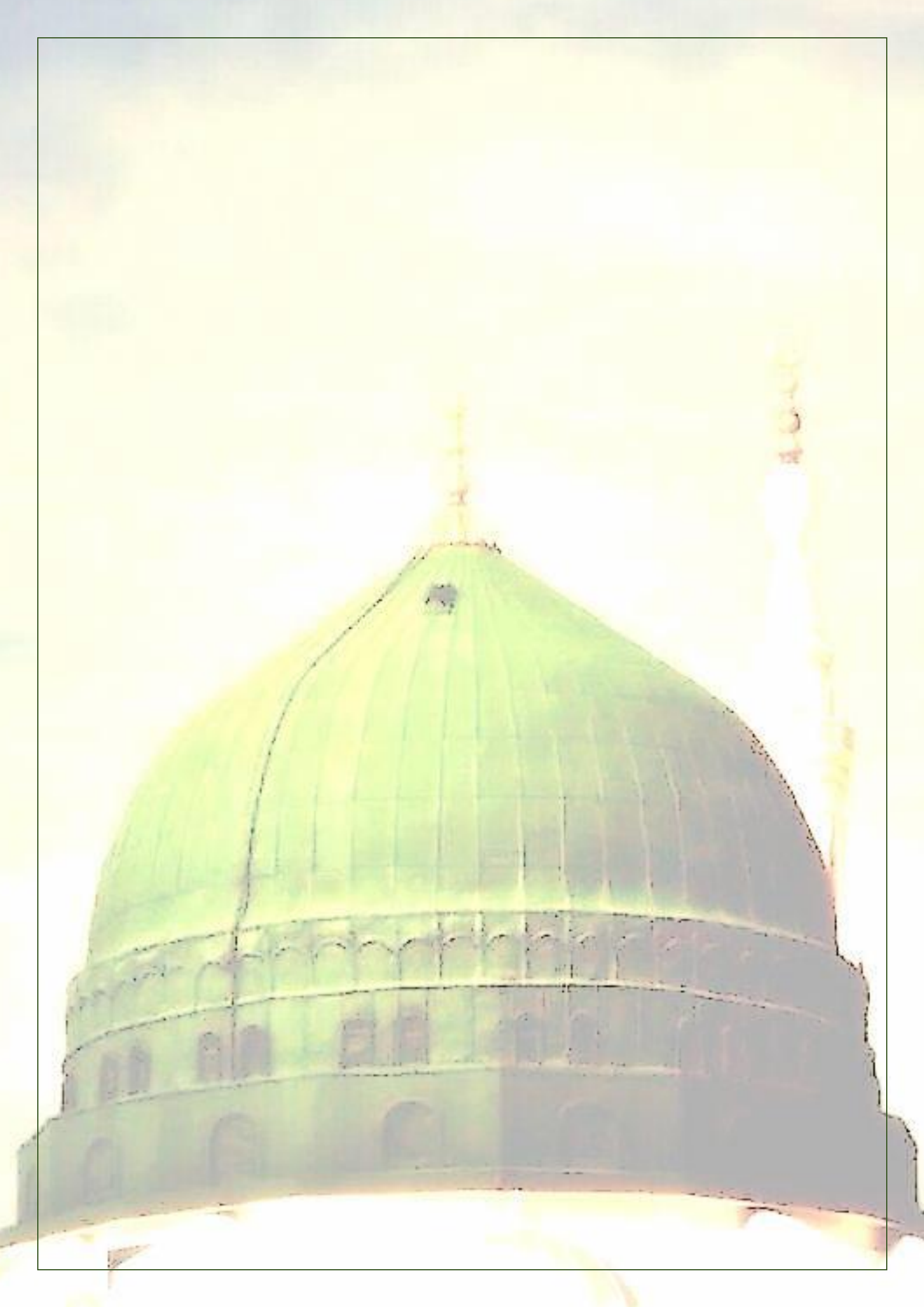


TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter No.	Title	Page Number
1	Haqeeqat Al-Muhammadiyahﷺ	1
2	His noble birth and the events surrounding it	9
3	Concerning the unparalleled looks of RasoolAllahﷺ and the miracles associated with his blessed body	23
4	Concerning Istigaasa, Tawassul and seeking blessings and cure from his Tabarukaat	48
5	His miracles	66
6	The Repeller of afflictions and diseases	81
7	Ilm-e-Ghaib : Matchless knowledge of the Flawless Pearl	95
8	The aqeedah of Haazir wa Naazir (Present and Witnessing)	121
9	Concerning him seeing Allah on the night of Me'raj	122
10	Concerning his uniqueness among the whole creation	127
11	Virtues of salawaat	129
12	The love of Sahaaba and Taabi'een towards the Kaabaﷻ of Kaaba	145
13	Love of animals, trees and rocks towards Al-Mustafaﷺ	165
14	Virtues of reciting Naat in praise of the Belovedﷺ	172
15	Hayyun fee qabrihee : Alive in hisﷺ blessed Grave	179
16	Maqaam Al-Mahmood	195
	Appendix-I (Virtues of Madina Munawarra)	198
	Appendix-II (Manaaqib Al-Imaam Al-Azam Imaam Abu Hanifa)	202
	Appendix-III (Hyperlinks to other PDFs)	207
	Appendix-IV (Brief response in defense of the narration of Hazrat Maalik Ad-Daar from page 182.	208



بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ نُورٌ وَكِتَابٌ مُبِينٌ

"THERE HAS COME TO
you from Allah Noor and
A MANIFEST BOOK."

QURAN 5:15

'**NOOR**' mentioned in the aayah refers to

Rasool Allah ﷺ

Tafseer Jalaalain, Imam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti under Tafseer of this aayah
Tafseer Al-Kabeer, Imam Fakhruddin Raazi
Tafseer Al-Baydawi, Imam Abdullah bin Umar Al-Baydawi
Tafseer Al-Qurtubi, Imam Abu Abdullah Al-Qurtubi
Tafseer At-Tabari, Imam Muhammad ibn Jareer At-Tabari

"Har kuja beeni jahaan-e-rang-o-bu

Aan k az khakash barwaid aarzu

Yaa zi Noor-e-Mustafaﷺ ou ra bahasat

Yaa hanooz ander talaash-e-Mustafaﷺ ast."

- Allama Iqbal (rahimahullah)

(Wherever you see the glitter of colors and fragrances

And everything from whose dust the wishes arise

It either shines due to the Noor of Mustafaﷺ

Or it is still searching for Al-Mustafaﷺ until now)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

The Sahaaba asked, "Ya RasoolAllahﷺ ! When were you bestowed with the honour of Nubuwat?"

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, "(I was the Nabi) When the creation of Aadam (alaihis salaam) was between his Ruh and body."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/585, #3609

Dalaail An-Nubuwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/130

Mawlid RasoolAllahﷺ : Allama Ibn Kathir, p.24

This narration is Sahih and has many variants

"Woﷺ jo na thay toa kuch na tha wo jo na ho toa kuch na ho

Jaan hain wo jahaan ki jaan hai toa jahaan hai."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Barelvi

(When heﷺ was not there, nothing existed and without him nothing will exist

He is the soul of universe, it is due to the soul that the whole existence thrives)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "When Allah created Aadam (alaihis salaam), He informed him of his descendants. At this Sayyidina Aadam saw the superiority of some over others. Then he saw me towards the end in the form of an illuminating Noor.

Sayyidina Aadam asked, "O my Lord who is this?"

Allah replied, "He is your son Ahmad who is the first and the last and he will be the first to intercede."

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 5/483

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/102

The narration is Sahih. Also found with a shorter Sahih Sanad in an earlier work called "Hadith Sarraj" by Imaam Sarraj.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

I asked RasoolAllah ﷺ, "May my father and mother be sacrificed on you. Where were you when Aadam (alaihis salaam) was in Jannah?"

At this RasoolAllah ﷺ smiled until his blessed teeth were visible. Then he said, "I was in his spine. And I was in Nuh's (alaihis salaam) spine when he boarded the ark. And I was in the spine of Ibrahim (alaihis salaam). My ancestors never met except through nikah. Allah always passed me through pure generations. In Torah and Injeel, glad tidings of my advent were announced. Every Nabi mentioned my traits. The morning became luminant due to my Noor and due to me, clouds give shade. Allah honoured me by naming me from among His names : The Lord of the Arsh is Mahmood and I am Muhammad ﷺ. Allah promised me the fount of Kausar and made me the the first one who will intercede and I am the first person whose intercession will be accepted. Allah made my advent among the best of my generations. My Ummah will praise Allah and command good and forbid evil."

Taareekh Madina Damishq : Ibn Asakir 3/408

Tafseer Durr Al-Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 6/332

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 2/258

Faiz Al-Qadeer : Imaam Munawi 3/437

Verily when Allah created the Noor of our Nabiﷺ, it was commanded by Allah to look towards the souls of the Prophets. The Ruh of RasoolAllahﷺ engulfed all the Prophets in it's Noor by the power of Allah.

The Ambiya asked, "O our Lord ! Who has covered us in this Noor?" Allah replied, "This is the Noor of Muhammad bin Abdullahﷺ. If you believe in him, you will be bestowed with the honour of Nubuwat."

The Ambiya said, "We affirm our faith in him and his Nubuwat."

Al-Mawahib Al-Ladunya : Imaam Qastallani 1/66

"The angles were commanded to do Sajda to Aadam (alaihis salaam) because there was the Noor of RasoolAllahﷺ in the forehead of Aadam."

Tafseer Kabeer : Imaam Fakhruddin Raazi 2/302

"Malaaiika ne kiya yun toa sajda Aadam ko
Dar'asl kisko tha sajda Huzoorﷺ jaantay hain."

(It looked like the angels prostrated before Aadam

In reality towards whom was the prostration directed : The Honoured Oneﷺ knows)

Narrated by Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu :

Hazrat Aadam alihis salaam said, "Ya Allah ! I ask you through the waseela of Muhammad(ﷺ) to forgive me."

And Allah asked, "How did you know Muhammad(ﷺ) since I have not yet unveiled him?"

Sayyidina Adam replied, "When You created me with Your Hands and blew Your Soul into me, I lifted my head and saw "Laa Illaha IllAllahu Muhammad'ur-RasoolAllah" written on the pillars of the Arsh. Therefore, I realized that You will inscribe with Your name, the name of someone who is most Beloved to You among all Your creations."

Allah replied, "O Adam ! You said the truth. Indeed he is the most Beloved to Me amongst all My creations. And since you have asked for forgiveness with his waseela, I forgive you. Had it not been for Muhammad(ﷺ), then I would not have created you."

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 1/81

Dalaail An-Nubuwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 5/488-489

Tafseer Durr Al-Manthur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/60

Mawlid RasoolAllah ﷺ : Allama Ibn Kathir, p.24

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/615

“Agar naam-e-Muhammadﷺ ra naya wird-e-Shafee Aadam

Na Aadam yaaftay Tauba na Nuh az garq-e-najayna.”

- Maulaana Jaami

(Had it not been for the blessed name of Muhammadﷺ, Aadam would not have spoken the words of forgiveness

Neither would have Aadam been forgiven neither Nuh saved from drowning)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

Allah sent a revelation upon Sayyidina Eesa alaihis salaam, “O Eesa ! Profess your faith in Muhammad(ﷺ) and tell your Ummah that those who find his time should also believe in him.

Know that had it not been for Muhammad(ﷺ), I would not have created Aadam. If not for him, I would have created neither Jannah nor hell.

When I created the Arsh over water, it shook. So I wrote the words 'Laa illaha ilAllah Muhammad'ur RasoolAllah' over it and then it stopped shaking.”

Musatadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/671, #4227

Meezaan Al-Aitadaal : Imaam Dahaabi 5/299, #6336

Lisaan Al-Meezaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Al-Asqalani 4/354, #1040

“Jalway hain saaray tere ﷺ hi dum se aabad aalam tere karam se

Baaqi har ik shay naqsh-e-khayaali saaray Nabi tere darr ke sawaali.”

(Everything is due to you ﷺ and the universe thrives because of your grace

Everything else in creation is just a figment of imagination ; all Ambiya seek help at your doorstep)

Narrated by Sayyidina Kaab Al-Ahbaar radi Allahu anhu :

“The word 'Yaaseen' (Quran 36:1) is an oath. 2000 years before the creation of the heavens and earth, Allah had taken an oath : O Muhammad ! Verily you are among the Mursaleen. By the Quran full of wisdom, verily you are among the Mursaleen.”

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/73

“Kabhi Yaaseen kabhi Taaha kabhi Wal-Layl aaya

Jiski qasmein mera Rabb khaata hai

Kitni dilkash mere Mehbub ﷺ ki soorat hogi.”

(Sometimes he is called Yaaseen, other times Taaha and Wal-Layl

The [face] by which my Lord takes His oaths

How beautiful would be the face of my Beloved ﷺ)

Narrated by Sayyidina Kaab Al-Ahbaar radi Allahu anhu :

Hazrat Aadam told (his sons), “Whenever you make zikr of Allah, make zikr of the name 'Muhammad ﷺ' as well. Verily, I found this name written on the Arsh when I was between Ruh and body. I roamed all the skies and found no place where this name was not written.

I saw it written on the necks of Hoors, on the palaces of Jannah, on the trees of Jannah, on the leaves of Sidratul Muntaha, on the eyes of courtiers and between the eyes of angels.

Make a remembrance of this name for indeed the angels make a word of this name excessively.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra: Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/12

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 23/281

A similar narration is cited by Imaam Saalihi in his work Sabilul Huda war-Rashad (1/86) and he writes that it has been collected by Imaam Ibn Jauzi with a good chain in Al-Wafa bi Ahwal Al-Mustafa ﷺ.

Among the Bani Isra'eel, there was a person who committed grave sins all his life. When he died, the people threw his body in garbage and did not even offer his Janaaza.

Allah commanded Musa alaihis salaam through revelation to offer his Janaaza.

Hazrat Musa said, "O My Lord ! My people are a witness that this person committed grave sins throughout his life."

Allah said, "He indeed did commit sins. But when he used to read the name of Muhammad ﷺ in Tauraat, he used to kiss it and place it over his eyes. It is due to this deed that I forgive all his sins."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/39

(Kissing the name of RasoolAllah ﷺ in books or kissing one's thumbs and then touching them with eyes on hearing his name during Adhaan is a Bid'ah according to Wahaabis which will lead a person to hell)

"Four thousand years after the origin of RasoolAllah ﷺ, Allah created the Arsh and all other things from Noor-e-Muhammadi ﷺ."

Sirr Al-Asrar : Ghaus Al-Azam Shaykh Syed Abd Al-Qadir Jeelani, p.56

"Su ﷺ Noor-e-azal khush-o-tarr ga'e munawwar

Gattan manz su ﷺ Maah-e-tamaam Allah Allah."

- Couplet from a Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(He ﷺ is the first Noor which illuminated the lands and seas

In the darkness of the night, he ﷺ is the full moon, Allah Allah)

"The first reality is Noor Al-Muhammadi ﷺ."

Mirqaat Sharah Mishqaat : Mullah Ali Qaari 1/289

"At the start, Allah created Muhammad ﷺ from His Noor as is mentioned in Hadith Qudsi : At the start, I created Muhammad ﷺ from My Noor."

Sirr Al-Asrar : Shaykh Syed Abd Al-Qadir Jeelani, p.55

"The source of all creation, the whole universe and Aadam alaihis salaam is the Noor of RasoolAllah ﷺ. Hence it has been reported in a Sahih hadith that the first thing which Allah created was the Noor of RasoolAllah ﷺ."

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 2/13

"When Allah the Most High decided to bring the creation into existence, He created Haqeeqat Al-Muhammadiyahﷺ from His Noor and from it's faiz He created the whole of creation."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 1/55

"Tuﷺ sabse awwal tu sabse aakhir mila hai husn-e-dawaam tujhko

Hai umr laakho baras ki teri magar hai taaza shabaab tera."

(Youﷺ are the First and you are the Last, you have been bestowed with eternal elegance

Even as your age is in millions of years, yet your youthfulness is fresh)

"The whole body of Sayyidina RasoolAllahﷺ was Noor."

Commentary on Shamaail Tirmidhi : Maulaana Zakariya Khandalvi under the commentary of hadith #325, p.183. Maulaana Zakariya is a highly respected scholar among Deobandis. Deobandis consider him among their Akaabir.

"Our aqeedah is that RasoolAllahﷺ is the Noor of Allah."

Fatawa Sanaiya : Maulaana Sanaullah Amritsari 2/437

Maulaana Sanaullah is a highly respected scholar among the Wahaabis. He himself belonged to the Wahaabi ideology.

"Aadam'as aalam'as ti ba'e Nabiyan ibtida chei haz intihaa choanui

Sal Allahu alayka Yaa RasoolAllah wa sallam alayka Yaa HabeebAllah."

- Couplet from Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(Of Aadam, universe and other Ambiya you are the start and at you is the end

Salutations be upon you O Messenger of Allah ! And Peace be upon you, O Beloved of Allah)

CHAPTER 2 : HIS NOBLE BIRTH AND THE EVENTS SURROUNDING IT



"My eyes have not seen anyone more handsome than you
No woman has given birth to a more beautiful child
You have been created free from all defects
It is as if you have been made just as you wished."

- Sayyidina Har'raan bin Thaabit

“Allah did confer a great favour on the believers when He sent among them a Messenger from among themselves, rehearsing unto them the Signs of Allah, purifying them and instructing them in Scripture and Wisdom while, before that they had been in manifest error.”

Quran 3:164

“When the time of the birth of RasoolAllahﷺ closed in, Allah ordered :

'Open all the gates of skies and heavens.' The status of angels increased. The depth of seas and the flow of rivers increased. Shaytaan was chained in 70 chains and thrown upside down in Bahr-e-Ameeq and all the evil Jinns were captured. The sun was clothed with a supreme robe of Noor. And there was no such tree which did not bear fruits. Tranquility descended everywhere and there was a downpour of the rains of mercy. The angels started congratulating each other. 70,000 trees of Musk were planted around the Hauz-e-Kausar.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/103

When RasoolAllahﷺ was in the womb of Hazrat Aamina radi Allahu anha, she used to see dreams wherein she was told, “The Leader of this nation is in your womb. And the sign of his birth will be that with his birth a bright light will emerge which will spread and illuminate the palaces of Busrah city in the distant Syria. When he is born, name him Muhammad. In the Holy Books of Torah and the Injeel his name is Ahmad, and all the Creations of the earth and the skies will praise him.”

Mawlid RasoolAllahﷺ : Allama Ibn Kathir, p.23

At-Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/102

Narrated by Sayyidina Has'saan bin Thaabit radi Allahu anhu :

I was on the roof of my house in the morning when I heard a voice which I had never heard before. A Jew was standing on the castle of Madīna with a wooden torch in his hand and saying, “This is the star of Ahmad which has risen. This star does not rise except when a new Nabi comes. Of all the Prophets, only Ahmad is yet to arrive.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/59-60

Narrated by Sayyidina Irbad bin Sariya radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “When my mother gave birth to me, a Noor emerged from her which illuminated the palaces of Syria.”

Musnad Ahmad 4/184

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/83

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/100

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/616-617

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/221, #13842

This narration is Sahih and has other variants too. Such dreams are seen by the mothers of Ambiya and the Prophetic Noor of our Beloved Nabi Muhammad ﷺ did illuminate the corners of the world through his message.

In the previous chapter we also learnt of the physical noor of the Prophet Muhammad ﷺ which is one of his miraculous traits. InshaAllah we will see more ahadith on his Nooraniyat in the next chapter. His Noor was present and more vibrant than anything even when Adam was created, as was shown by a Sahih hadith. Maybe the dream of Sayyidah Aamina also points towards that same Noor.

Sayyidina Usman bin Abi Al-Aas radi Allahu anhu narrates from his mother :

The night RasoolAllah ﷺ was born, I was with Hazrat Aamina. Everywhere I looked, I saw Noor. And the stars came so close to earth that I thought they would fall on me. When RasoolAllah ﷺ was born, all I saw was Noor.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/549

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/100

Also reported by Imaam Bayhaqi, Imaam Tabarani and Abu Nu'aym

Narrated by Sayyidah Aamina radi Allahu anha :

The night RasoolAllah ﷺ was born, an announcer announced (unseen voice) :

“How great ! How great ! Muhammad ﷺ has grasped (conquered) the whole world. Nothing from the creations of the world has remained which hasn't come under his grasp obediently (happily).”

Khasaais Al-Kubra: Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/82

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 1/77

Before the birth of RasoolAllahﷺ, the Shayaateen and jinn would journey to the heavens and eavesdrop upon the events destined for mankind and then use it to their advantage. In some cases they gave news to fortune-tellers who became consultants for their clients. Upon the birth of RasoolAllahﷺ, the heavens became guarded by meteors that chased would-be eavesdroppers away and thereby prevent the mischief of Shayaateen and jinn.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/367

Sayyidina Makhzum radi Allahu anhu narrated from his father who had reached the age of 150 years, that:

“When the night arrived during which RasoolAllahﷺ was born :

- The palaces of Kisra started shaking with a loud noise and 14 of its pillars fell down.
- The fire of Persia got extinguished on its own. It had been continuously burning for past 1000 years.
- The water of Sadah lake disappeared and it dried completely.”

Mawlid RasoolAllahﷺ : Allama Ibn Kathir, p.26

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/111

When Abu Lahab died, someone from his family (who was a Muslim) saw him in a dream and he was in a bad state.

He asked Abu Lahab, “How are you?”

Abu Lahab replied, “I am in a very severe torment and I don’t get respite from it. However, I get water from this finger from which I freed Thuwaibah.”

Sahih Bukhari 5/1961, #4813

When RasoolAllahﷺ was born, the news of his birth was delivered to Abu Lahab by his slave-girl hazrat Thuwaibah. Being the uncle of RasoolAllahﷺ, Abu Lahab naturally felt happy and out of happiness freed the slave. In those days, if a master wished to free a slave, he would raise his finger.

Abu Lahab, despite being a Kaafir got respite for expressing happiness on the birth of RasoolAllahﷺ, what would be the reward of those Muslims who express joy and happiness over his birth?

“This narration is a proof for those who celebrate Mawlid. If Abu Lahab, whom the Quran condemns in strongest terms, got relief for expressing happiness on Mawlid by freeing a slave, what would be the reward of those Muslims who express love and happiness on Mawlid An-Nabiﷺ?”

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 2/19

“And this is because the act of Abu Lahab was associated with Saahib-e-Nubuwwat, so the act was not rendered waste.”

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/261

“The torment of Abu Lahab was reduced due to the grace of RasoolAllahﷺ.”

Sharah As-Sunnah : Imaam Baghawi 9/76

“Imaam Qurtubi says : When it has come in Sahih narrations that a disbeliever got rewarded for service to RasoolAllahﷺ, then it is accepted.”

Umdat Al-Qaari Sharah Sahih Bukhari : Allama Badr Ad-Deen Aynee 20/95

“It is inferred from this incident that a good act of a disbeliever which is associated with RasoolAllahﷺ is rewarded.”

Umdat Al-Qaari Sharah Sahih Bukhari : Allama Badr Ad-Deen Aynee 20/95

Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti has written a whole book on the permissibility of Mawlid entitled “Husn Al-Maqsid fee Amal Al-Mawlid” wherein he has used this hadith as one of the proofs of celebrating Mawlid An-Nabiﷺ. In addition there are many more ahadith which talk about permissibility of Mawlid. The pdf of Imaam Suyuti’s book can be downloaded from here :

<http://maktabah.org/en/item/245-husn-al-maqsad-fi-amal-al-mawlid-suyuti>

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Qataada Ansari radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ was asked about fasting on Mondays. He said, “It is the day I was born and on this day I received Nubuwwat and on this day Quran was revealed to me.”

Sahih Muslim 2/819, #1162

Narrated by Sayyidina Muawiya radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ came to a group of Sahaaba and asked them, “What has made you sit together?”

They said, “We sat to pray to Allah and to praise Him for guiding us to His religion and for blessing us with you.”

Heﷺ said, “By Allah, has nothing else made you sit together?”

They said, “By Allah nothing else made us sit together.”

Heﷺ said, “Know that I did not make you swear on this because I doubted you but because Jibra’eel came to me and informed me that Allah is proudly showing you off to the angels.”

Sunnan Nasai #5428

Musnad Ahmad #16488

Countless classical Ulama have written in favour of Mawlid An-Nabiﷺ. They include but are not limited to :

Allama Ibn Kathir, Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani, Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, Mullah Ali Qaari, Imaam Qastallani, Shaykh Abdul Haq Muhaddis Dehalvi, Shah Waliullah Muhaddis Dehalvi, etc.

Will anyone dare to accuse these scholars of promoting “Bid’ah”?

Narrated by Sayyidah Aamina radi Allahu anha :

When RasoolAllahﷺ was born, a white cloud appeared which engulfed RasoolAllahﷺ after which it disappeared. Then I heard a voice saying :

“Take Muhammadﷺ to the east and west of the world and the seas so that they recognize his blessed face and blessed features.”

Thereafter I saw RasoolAllahﷺ holding three keys encrusted with pearls. Again I heard a voice :

“The blessed hands of Muhammadﷺ hold the keys of victory, authority and Nubuwat.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/105

There are many other Sahih ahadith which state that RasoolAllahﷺ holds the keys to the treasures of the earth :

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “While I was sleeping, the keys of the treasures of the earth were placed in my hand.”

Sahih Bukhari 6/2654, #6845

Sahih Muslim 1/371, #523

RasoolAllah ﷺ also has the authority to grant Jannah to people as is evident from this narration:

Narrated by Sayyidina Rabia bin Kaab radi Allahu anhu :

I used to attend to RasoolAllah ﷺ at nights and bring the water of ablution for him. On one occasion, he asked me, “Ask what you want.”

I replied, “I seek your companionship in Jannah.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “Anything else?”

I said, “This is sufficient for me.”

Then RasoolAllah ﷺ told me, “(Jannah has been given to you) Now help me by increasing your sujood.”

Sahih Muslim 1/303, #489

Sunnan Abu Dawood 2/35, #1320

Sunnan Nasaai 2/227, #1138

Musnad Ahmad 4/59, #16628

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Mawebah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “I have been granted keys to all the treasures of the earth as well as Jannah.”

Musnad Ahmad 1/98, #763

Sunnan Daarimi 1/50, #78

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/213, #965

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/304, #3164

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 17/278, #767

(Imaam Tabaraani narrates this from Sayyidina Uqba bin Aamir radi Allahu anhu)

During the Khilaafah of Sayyidina Umar and Sayyidina Usmaan radi Allahu anhum and even after that, Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu used to say, "You may conquer whichever city you want. By Him in whose Hand is my soul ! Whichever city you conquer, know that Allah has already placed it's keys in the hands of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/550

Muhammadﷺ buwad Paadshah-e-Haqeeqi

Hamaa Paadshaahaan gadaa-e-Muhammadﷺ."

- Maulaana Jaami

(Muhammadﷺ is the King in reality

All the other Kings are the servants of Muhammadﷺ)

Narrated by Sayyidina Baraa bin Aazab radi Allahu anhu :

While digging the trenches of Khandaq, a hard rock came up and we could not break it. We complained to RasoolAllahﷺ regarding it.

RasoolAllahﷺ examined the rock, took the hammer in his hand. Saying 'bismillah' he hit the stone and a third part of the rock broke off.

Then, RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Allahu Akbar ! I have been given the keys of Syria. By Allah ! I am seeing the palaces of Syria."

Then RasoolAllahﷺ hit the rock again and a third part of the rock fell off.

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Allahu Akbar ! I have been given the keys of Persia. By Allah ! I am seeing the white palace of Madaain."

After this RasoolAllahﷺ broke off the remaining portion of the rock and said, "Allahu Akbar ! I have been given the keys of Yemen. By Allah ! I am seeing the doors of Sanaa from here."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/551

"Unkay haath main har kunji hai

Maalik-e-Kull kehlaatay ye hain."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(His blessed hand holds all the keys

He is known as 'The Master of whole existence')

Narrated by Sayyidina Ali bin Zayd radi Allahu anhu :

When Hazrat Abu Taalib would look at RasoolAllah ﷺ, he would recite the following couplet-

"Allah, in order to honour him ﷺ with dignity and piety, has named him as per His name.

And that, Allah-the owner of Arsh is 'Mahmud' and this is Muhammad ﷺ."

Taareekh As-Sagheer : Imaam Bukhari 1/13, #31

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 6/555

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/160

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir 4/526

The scholars say that Allah had inspired Sayyidina Abdul Mutallib to choose the name "Muhammad" (ﷺ) for RasoolAllah ﷺ since this name is a combination of all attributes that are worthy of praise and that his noble name be according to his lofty character and noble attributes.

Sayyidina Abdul Mutallib used to say, "Allah, in order to honour RasoolAllah ﷺ with dignity and piety, has named him as per His name. And that, Allah-the owner of Arsh is 'Mahmud' and this is Muhammad(ﷺ)."

Mawlid RasoolAllah ﷺ : Allama Ibn Kathir, p.29

"If Allah unveils the blessings of the noble name of RasoolAllah ﷺ even today, then due to it's barakah, the dead will come back to life, the darkness of unbelief will vanish from the unbelievers and inattentive hearts will get busy in the remembrance of Allah."

Az-Zubdah fee Sharah Al-Burdah : Mullah Ali Qaari, p.60

"Rasool-e-Mujtaba kahiye, Muhammad ﷺ Mustafa kahiye

Khuda ke baad bus wo hain phir iske baad kya kahiye

Shariat ka hai israar ki Khatm-ul-Ambiya kahiye

Aur mohabbat ka takaaza hai ki Mehbub-e-Khuda kahiye."

(Hail him as the Chosen Rasool ; praise him as Muhammad ﷺ, the Selected One

After Allah he is the only one, then what remains to be said next?

Shariah insists that we call him as the Seal of all Messengers

While emotions of love prompts to call him as the Beloved of Allah)

Not only has been the name of RasoolAllah ﷺ derived from the name of Allah but it is the decree of Allah that where Allah is mentioned, His Habeeb is mentioned as well !

"He who obeys the Messenger ﷺ, obeys Allah..."

Quran 4:80

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Sa'eed Al-Khudri radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Jibra'eel came to me and said : My Lord and your Lord has conveyed to me to ask you as to how He has raised your mention?"

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Allah knows best."

Sayyidina Jibra'eel said, "(Allah says : O My Beloved ﷺ) Whenever I am mentioned, you too will be mentioned."

Sahih Ibn Hibban 8/175, #3382

Musnad Abu Ya'la 2/522, #1380

Jaa'mi Al-Bayaan : Imaam Tabaraani 30/235

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir 4/525

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/254

The narration is Sahih

Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu in the Tafseer of 'And exalted for you your mention' (Quran 94:4) says :

Allah says, "(O my Beloved ﷺ) ! In Azaan, in iqaamah, in tashshahud, on the mimbars on Jumma, on the day of Eid Al-Fitr, on the days of Tashreeq (11th, 12th and 13th days of Zil

Hajj), on the day of Arafah, at Jamarah, on Safa and Marwah, in the Khutba of Nikah, in easts and wests, wherever I am mentioned, you will also be mentioned along with me. And if a worshipper praises Allah and affirms faith in heaven and hell (and other articles of faith) but does not profess the Nubuwwah of Rasool Allah ﷺ, it will not benefit him in the least bit and he will still remain a Kaafir.

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 20/106

Tafseer Baghawi : Imaam Baghawi 4/502

Tafseer At-Tabari : Imaam Tabari 30/235

Tafseer Durr Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 8/547

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir 4/525

“The love, pleasure and obedience of Allah and His Rasool ﷺ is one and the same thing.”

As-Saarim Al-Maslool : Ibn Taymiyya, p.60

“Wo ﷻ Khuda nahi ba-Khuda nahi

Wo magar Khuda se judaa nahi

Wo hain kya magar wo hain kya nahi

Ye Muhib Habeeb ki baat hai.”

(He is not Allah ! By Allah he is not

But then, he is not even separated from Allah

What he is but what he is not

Remains between the Loved and the Beloved)

Narrated by Sayyidah Haleema radi Allahu anha :

“When we took Rasool Allah ﷺ with us for care-taking (in his childhood), the roads became fragrant and the valley of Banu Saad became aromatic due to the fragrance of his blessed body.”

Subulul Huda War'rashad : Imaam Saalihi 1/387

Sayyidina Ata bin Abi Rabah narrates from Sayyidina Abdullah Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu:

In childhood, RasoolAllah ﷺ went out with his foster sister Hazrat Sheema at noon time. Sayyidah Haleema radi Allahu anha searched for them and found them. She asked, “Why did you take him out in this heat?”

Hazrat Sheema replied, “Mother ! Brother does not feel the heat. I saw that a cloud shaded him ﷺ and wherever he moved, the cloud moved along with him.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/126-127

Also recorded by Ibn Saad, Abu Nu'aym and Ibn Asakir

Narrated by Sayyidah Haleema radi Allahu anha :

“One day while I was carrying RasoolAllah ﷺ, a group of goats passed near me. A goat came forward, prostrated before RasoolAllah ﷺ and then kissed his ﷺ blessed forehead. Then it went back to join the other goats.”

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Shaykh Ahmed bin Zayni Dahlaan 1/57

Sayyidah Haleema narrates :

When we left for Makka to get the children for fostering, drought had engulfed our area. Goats had no milk and our camel and donkey moved slowly.

When we came back with RasoolAllah ﷺ, the camel and donkey moved so fast that they overtook our caravan. As we reached home, greenery had spread everywhere. We also found that our goats started giving milk while the animals of other people were devoid of milk.

Al-Wafa bi Ahwal Al-Mustafa ﷺ : Imaam Ibn Jauzi, p.140-141

Narrated by Julhama bin Ufata :

I came to Makka during the time of drought. The Quraysh told Hazrat Abu Taalib, “The whole region is in the grip of drought. Please come and make dua for rains.”

Abu Taalib came out and he was accompanied by a small boy (i.e RasoolAllah ﷺ) so beautiful that he looked like the sun shining out from dark clouds. The boy was surrounded by other children.

Hazrat Abu Taalib held the boy and placed his back against Kaaba and pointed towards the boy with his fingers. At that time there were no clouds in the sky. Suddenly the clouds gathered and it started raining heavily and prosperity spread everywhere.

At this Abu Taalib quoted these couplets :

“The fair skinned boy by whose blessed face the rain is sought

Who is the protector of widows and orphans

Whose refuge is sought by the people of Banu Hashim against destruction

Due to him they (i.e Banu Hashim) are in prosperity.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/146

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 1/190

Note : The first couplet of Hazrat Abu Talib is also found in Sahih Bukhari. However, in the English translation of Sahih Bukhari by Dar-us-salaam publications, the Wahaabi 'scholar' Mohsin Khan has mistranslated the first line as 'And a white (person) (i.e. the Prophetﷺ) WHO IS REQUESTED TO PRAY FOR RAIN', thereby trying to cover the fact that Hazrat Abu Taalib sought Tawassul through the blessed face of RasoolAllahﷺ.

(Sahih Bukhari translation by Mohsin Khan : v.2, Book 17, #122)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Musa Al-Ashari radi Allahu anhu :

Hazrat Abu Talib went on a journey to Syria along with Quraysh and took RasoolAllahﷺ with him. The caravan passed by a Christian monk and the monk moved towards them. The Quraysh used to pass by him in their previous journeys as well but he had never approached them nor had he paid any attention to them before.

The monk walked amongst them and held the hand of RasoolAllahﷺ and said, “He is the Master of the Worlds and the Nabi of Allah. Allah has sent him as a mercy for all the worlds.”

The Quraysh asked him, “How do you know this thing?”

The monk said, “When you came from the valley, there was not a stone or a tree which did not fall in sajda in front of him and they do sajda only to a Prophet. In addition, I have also seen the Seal of Prophethood between his shoulders.”

Then he went off and prepared food for the people. When he came back, he saw RasoolAllahﷺ was amongst camels. He asked people to bring him and when he alaihis salaam came, there was a cloud shadowing him. When he walked with RasoolAllahﷺ towards a tree under which people were already sitting, the shadow of the tree fell in sajda in the direction of RasoolAllahﷺ.

The monk pointed out, “Look at the shadow of the tree bowing in front if him.”

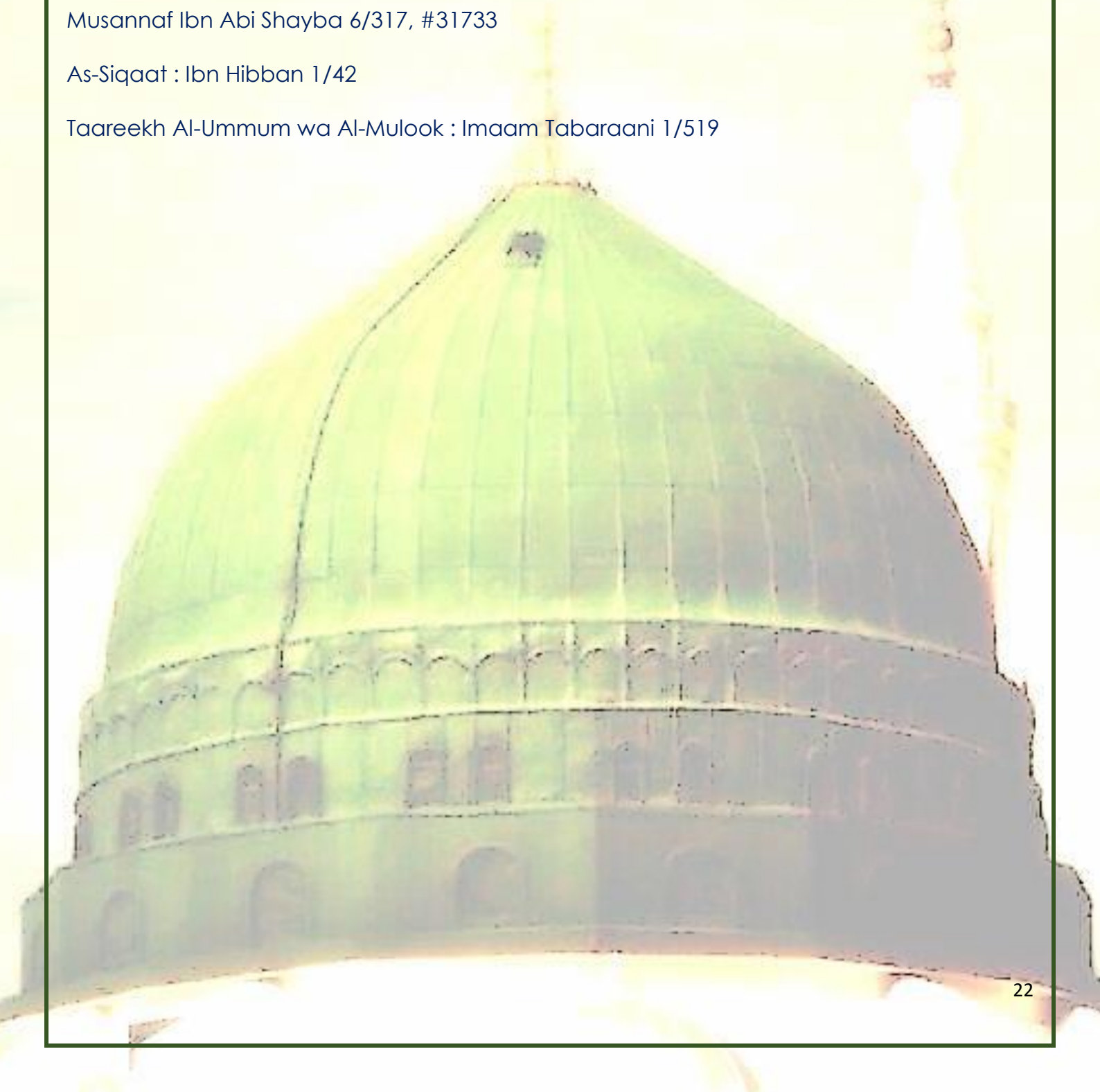
Thereafter he advised Hazrat Abu Talib to take RasoolAllahﷺ back to Makka.

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/590, #3620

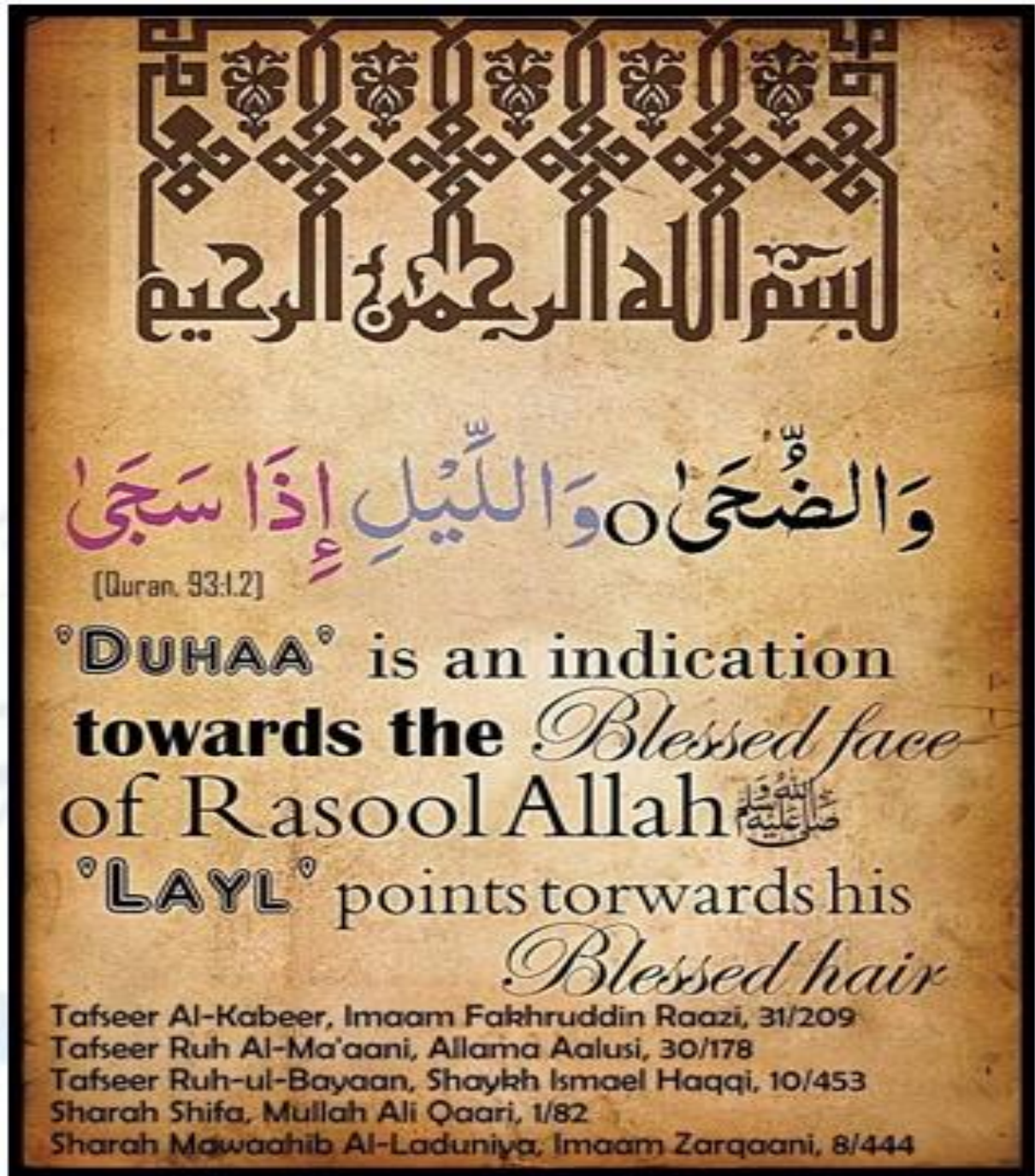
Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/317, #31733

As-Siqaat : Ibn Hibban 1/42

Taareekh Al-Ummum wa Al-Mulook : Imaam Tabaraani 1/519



CHAPTER 3 : CONCERNING THE UNPARALLELED LOOKS OF
RASOOLALLAH ﷺ AND THE MIRACLES ASSOCIATED WITH HIS BLESSED
BODY



“Bu wasf-e-Rukh'ash Wad-Duha gasht naazil
Chu Wal-Layl bar zulf-i-khaal-e-Muhammadﷺ.”

- Maulaana Jaami

(In praise of his noble face was 'Wad-Duha' revealed
And 'Wal-Layl' is the praise of Muhammad'sﷺ noble hair

Narrated by Sayyidina Baraa bin Aazib radi Allahu anhu :

“Clad in red robes and with long hair, I have never seen anyone more handsome than RasoolAllahﷺ.”

Sahih Muslim 4/1818, #3337

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/219, #1724

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/81, #4183

“Husn khaata hai jiske namak ki qasam
Hai wo maleeh-e-dilaara hamaara Nabi.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Elegance itself takes an oath by hisﷺ beauty
He is the handsome, lovable: Our Nabiﷺ)

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir radi Allahu anhu :

“I once saw RasoolAllahﷺ on the night of full moon. On that night he wore red clothing. At times I looked at the full moon and at times at RasoolAllahﷺ. Ultimately I came to the conclusion that RasoolAllahﷺ was more handsome, beautiful and more radiant than the full moon.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/118, #2811

Sunnan Daarimi 1/202, #58

This hadith is a beautiful display of poetic love of the Sahaaba towards RasoolAllahﷺ. Looking at the moon and subsequently at RasoolAllahﷺ, is actually taken from ancient romantic Arabic poetry wherein a lover would talk of the beauty of the beloved by

comparing it to the moon and eventually concluding that even the moon is less beautiful than the beloved. We pray to Allah that he give us such love for the RasoolAllahﷺ. Aameen

Narrated by Sayyidina Ubaidah bin Muhammad radi Allahu anhu :

I asked Rubai bint Muawwidh radi Allahu anha to tell us about the looks of RasoolAllahﷺ

She said, "O my son ! If you had seen him, you would have seen a rising sun."

Sunnan Daarimi 1/44, #60

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/151, #1460

Taareekh Al-Damishq : Ibn Asakir 3/313

"Wo kamaal-e-husn-e-Huzoor hain ki gumaan-e-naqs jahaan nahi

Yehi phool khaar se door hai yehi shamaa hai ki dhunwaa nahi."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Barelvi

(The perfection of his elegance is such that no defect can even be imagined

He is the flower away from thorns ; he is the candle without any smoke)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

"I have not seen anyone more handsome than RasoolAllahﷺ. It would look as if the sun was moving on his blessed face."

Musnad Ahmad 2/380, #8930

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/209

Tabaqaat Ibn Saad 1/315

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/19

"Tere khulq ko Haqq ne azeem kaha tere khilq ko Haqq ne jameel kiya

Koi tujhsa hua hai na hoga Shah'aa tere Khaaliq-e-Husn-o-adaa ki qasam."

-Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Barelvi

(Allah hailed your manners as magnificent, He made you as the pinnacle of elegance

No one has been and no one ever will be like you, by the One who created your beauty and characteristics)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Salaam radi Allahu anhu : (who was a Jewish scholar of Tauraat before embracing Islam)

When I heard that RasoolAllah ﷺ had come to Madina Munawarra, I went to see him. At that time he was in Masjid Nabawi.

As soon as I saw his blessed face, I knew that this could not be the face of a liar.

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/652, #2485

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 1/423, #1334

Musnad Ahmad 5/451

Sunnan Daarimi 1/405, #1460

Narrated by Sayyidina Haaris bin Umrau radi Allahu anhu :

I presented myself in the noble presence of RasoolAllah ﷺ at Minah or Arafat and a lot of people had come to meet RasoolAllah ﷺ. I would see that when the villagers would come and look at his noble face, they would exclaim, "This is a very blessed face."

Sunnan Abu Dawood 2/144, #1742

Al-Adab Al-Mufrad : Imaam Bukhari 1/392, #1148

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/261, #3351

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Mabad radi Allahu anha :

"Even from a distance, RasoolAllah ﷺ was the most beautiful of people. And as he drew near, it was evident that he was the most handsome."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/123

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ was the best in stature, the one with most handsome face, the one with best complexion and he smelled the best.

Kanz Al-Ummal 7/93, #18555

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

Amongst all people, RasoolAllah ﷺ was the most handsome, the most generous and the bravest.

One night, the people of Madina were terrified (due to a strange noise). The Sahaaba started moving towards the source of that noise when they found RasoolAllah ﷺ coming back from the same way. He was riding the horse of Abu Talha and there was a sword (hanging) across his neck.

He was saying, "Do not be afraid. We found this horse swift as a sea."

Hazrat Anas says, "The horse used to move slowly (but due to the barakah of RasoolAllah ﷺ it moved swiftly)."

Sahih Bukhari 3/1065, #2751

Sahih Muslim 4/1802, #2307

Narrated by Sayyidina Bara radi Allahu anhu :

Someone asked me, "Did you show your backs (i.e run away) in the battle of Hunayn?"

I said, No, by Allah ! RasoolAllah ﷺ did not turn his back. Yes some impatient people did run away but RasoolAllah ﷺ was seated on a white mule at that time whose reins were in the hands of Abu Sufyan bin Haris. And RasoolAllah ﷺ was saying,

'I am the Nabi and there is no lie in this

I am the son of Abdul Mutallib.'

Sahih Bukhari 3/1054, #2719

Sahih Muslim 3/1400, #1776

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

"RasoolAllah ﷺ was so clean and handsome that his blessed body appeared to be covered and molded in silver. His hair was slightly curled."

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #11

Narrated by Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu :

"The one who would see RasoolAllah ﷺ for the first time would be filled with nervousness and the ones who would regularly meet him would grow to love him. No one would remain without praising him. I have never seen anyone more handsome than RasoolAllah ﷺ, neither before him nor after him."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/123

Narrated by Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu :

By heart, RasoolAllah ﷺ was the most generous among the people, the most truthful by speech and most soft by temperament.

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/599, #3638

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/328, #31805

Shuab Al-Eeman : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/150, #1415

Narrated by Sayyidina Hazrat Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

"I did not see anyone more handsome than RasoolAllah ﷺ. It was as if the brightness of the sun shone from his blessed face.

I did not see anyone walk faster than him, it was as if the earth folded for him. A few moments ago he would be here, and then there. We found it difficult to keep pace when we walked with him, and he walked at his normal pace."

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #116

"Is soorat nu main jaan aakhaan

Jaanaan ki jaan-i-jahaan aakhaan

Sach aakhan te Rabb di nishaan aankhaan

Jis shaan thi shaanaan sub baniyaa."

- Hazrat Peer Mehr Ali Shah

(Do I call his blessed face the soul of life

Or the soul of the whole universe

The truth is that it is the glory of Lord

From which all other glories originated)

Narrated by Sayyidina Kaab bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

"When RasoolAllah ﷺ would be pleased, his blessed face would illuminate as if it were a part of the moon and we would know by it (that RasoolAllah ﷺ is happy)."

Sahih Bukhari 3/1305, #3363

Sahih Muslim 4/2127, #2769

When people would look at the noble face of RasoolAllahﷺ, they would liken it to a bright lamp spreading light. And people would say it is indeed as Hazrat Has'saan bin Thabit put it:

In the darkness of the night, hisﷺ noble face would shine

Like a lamp which is lit bright in utter shade of darkness.

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/253

Narrated by Sayyidina Kaab bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

“When RasoolAllahﷺ would get happy, his blessed face would light up as if it was a part of the moon.”

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/197

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 6/14

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/21

Narrated by Umm Mabad radi Allahu anha :

When he (RasoolAllahﷺ) would be silent, his splendor would be evident and when he talked, radiance could be seen on his blessed face. Most handsome among people, most beautiful when seen from far off and handsome and graceful when seen from close-by.

His talk was sweet, distinct and neither too brief nor too lengthy. His speech seemed like pearls falling off a thread.

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/11, #4274

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 4/49, #3605

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Hayatmi 6/57

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/231

Al-Wafa bi Ahwal Al-Mustafaﷺ : Imaam Ibn Jauzi

Al-Bidaayah wal Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 6/31

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/310

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

I was making thread out of wool while RasoolAllahﷺ was stitching shoes. His blessed forehead was sweating, then Noor started emerging from his sweat drops at which I was amused (and lost in this scene).

RasoolAllahﷺ looked at me and asked, "Where are you lost O Aayesha?" (i.e. what are you so amazed at?)

I said, "Your forehead was sweating and then Noor started emerging from your sweat. Had Abu Kabeer (a famous Arab poet) seen you now, then he would have realized that these lines (of poetry) suit you exactly."

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "What does Abu Kabeer say?"

I replied, He says :

'The one who is pure and safe from the impurities of menstruated and breast-feeder, who is pure from all kinds of skin harming ailments

And when you see his radiant face, you will feel as though you are looking at thunder blazing of cloud which is about to rain.'

At this RasoolAllahﷺ stood up, came towards me and kissed between my eyes and said, "O Aayesha, may Allah reward you for this, I have never felt so happy like I am now."

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 7/422, #15204

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nuaym 2/46

Taareekh Baghdad : Khateeb Baghdaadi 13/252, #7210

Taareekh Al-Damishq : Ibn Asakir 3/307

Tahdhib Al-Kamaal : Imaam Mizzi 28/319

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/76

Fayd Al-Qadeer : Imaam Manawi 5/72

“The blessed forehead of RasoolAllahﷺ was radiant. When his forehead was not covered by his blessed hair, it would shine forth as if it were a lamp. And when people would see it, they would exclaim, “It is himﷺ.”

Sabilul Huda War-Rashad : Imaam Saalihi 2/21

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Asakir 3/202

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Hai radi Allahu anha :

"At midnight, we would hear RasoolAllahﷺ reciting the Qur'an in front of the Kaaba even if we were in our rooms."

Sunnan Nasaai 2/79

Kanz Al-Ummal #22173

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/257

Imaam Qastallani also records this hadith in Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya (2/76) and says, "The blessed voice of RasoolAllahﷺ would reach farther than the voices of others."

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu-Ishaq radi Allahu anhu :

A person once asked Sayyidina Baraa bin Aazib radi Allahu anhu, “Was the face of RasoolAllahﷺ like a sword?”

He replied, “No but like a full-moon with its roundness.”

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #10

Remember that the blessed face of RasoolAllahﷺ was not totally round; rather more towards roundness, i.e. oval.

Narrated by Sayyidina Hind bin Abu Haala radi Allahu anhu :

“The blessed face of RasoolAllahﷺ would shine like the full moon.”

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 6/33

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/286

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/76

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/23

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #7 (Narrated by Imaam Hassan alaihis salaam)

“When RasoolAllah ﷺ would smile, the Noor emanating from his blessed teeth would illuminate the walls and the Noor from his blessed teeth would appear like the rays of the sun.”

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 1/22

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/123

"When RasoolAllah ﷺ smiled, his blessed teeth would illuminate like lightning and when he would talk, it would appear as if Noor was emanating from his blessed teeth."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/39

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/131

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

“I saw sweat dropping from the blessed forehead of RasoolAllah ﷺ and rays of Noor illuminated from the drops of sweat.”

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Asakir 3/174

“When RasoolAllah ﷺ would talk, it would appear as if Noor was emanating from his blessed teeth.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/134

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #14

Sunnan Daarimi 1/44, #58

Al-Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabarani 11/416, #12181

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/215

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/122

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

“The two blessed white ears alongside the black hair of RasoolAllah ﷺ looked like shining stars in the darkness of the night.”

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 1/335

“It was also among the features of RasoolAllahﷺ that when he would be happy, his noble face would become (shiny) like a mirror and the reflection of walls could almost be seen on his noble face.”

Al-Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Aseer 4/238

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

“Once during the night, I was sewing something when the needle fell out of my hand. I searched but was not able to find it. Meanwhile RasoolAllahﷺ entered the room. Due to the Noor emanating from his blessed face, I was able to find my needle.”

Tareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 3/310

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Ismail Asbahani 1/113

Sharaf Al-Mustafaﷺ 2/103

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/134

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu annhu :

“The day RasoolAllahﷺ entered Madina, everything got illuminated and the day heﷺ passed away, everything in Madina became dark...”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 2/670, #1552

“When RasoolAllahﷺ passed away, everything became so dark that we could not even see each other. If a person stretched out his hand, he was not able to see it.”

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayaah : Allama Ibn Kathir 5/372

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

Hazrat Jibra'eel alaihis salaam came to RasoolAllahﷺ and said, “I searched the easts and wests of the earth but found no person superior to Muhammadﷺ and no family superior to Banu Haashim.”

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 6/237, #6285

“Hazrat Jibra'eel worshipped Allah for thousands of years in the hope of gaining robe of honour and that honour was bestowed upon him when he was chosen to be the companion of RasoolAllahﷺ on the night of Me'raaj.”

Kashf Al-Mahjoob : Hazrat Ali Hujveri, p.331

“The noble face of RasoolAllahﷺ is the mirror of the elegance of Allah and it is the manifestation of the limitless Noor of Allah.”

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 1/5

“The Noor on the blessed face of RasoolAllahﷺ never diminished during the day or night unlike the moon for it's Noor is borrowed from the sun. As for RasoolAllahﷺ, his Noor is his own.”

Jama Al-Wasaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 1/56

“Niqaab ultay wo Mehr-e-Anwar jalaal-e-rukhsaar garmiyo par

Falak ko haybat se tap chadi thi tapaktay anjum ke aablay the.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(As he advanced and his blessed face shone like the sun

The skies were awed and the light of stars faded away)

“The full elegance of the looks of RasoolAllahﷺ has not been revealed unto us. Had it been done, then no eye would have had the power to look at his noble face.”

Sharah Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Zarqani 5/241

“The noble looks of RasoolAllahﷺ were a pinnacle of elegance. However, the true grandeur of his noble looks was hidden from the Sahaaba by Allah. Had that not been done, it would have been impossible to look at him.”

Jama Al-Wasaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 2/9

“From his blessed head to his noble foot, RasoolAllahﷺ was Noor. Whoever would look at his elegance would be awestruck. The noble body of RasoolAllahﷺ would illuminate like the sun and the moon. If his noble looks had not been concealed in the cloak of bashariyat, it would have been impossible to even look at his noble face.”

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 1/137

My father Hazrat Shah Abd Ar-Raheem once saw RasoolAllahﷺ in a dream and asked him, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! When the women of Egypt saw Hazrat Yusuf, they cut their hands in

awe and some would even faint by looking at his handsome face. Why did the same not happen when people looked at you?"

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, "Allah kept the true elegance of my looks hidden from people. If it had been revealed, then people would have reacted in a far greater manner than what they did when they looked at Yusuf."

Ad-Dur As-Sameen : Shah Waliullah, p.39

Sayyidina Has'saan bin Thaabit narrates :

"When I saw the Noor of RasoolAllahﷺ, I kept my hands over my eyes so that I would not go blind (due to beholding his Noor)."

Jawaahir Al-Bihaar fee fadaail An-Nabi Al-Mukhtaarﷺ : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/45

"Allah re tere jism-e-munawwar ki taabishein
Aay jaan-e-jaan main jaan-e-tajalla kahun tujhe."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Allah ! The blessed rays of yourﷺ illuminating body

O life of my soulﷺ ! I shall hail you as the soul of all illuminations)

Abu Nu'aym narrates from Hazrat Ibaad bin Abd As-Samad who said:

I went to the house of Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu for a meal. He asked his attendant to bring out a towel and she came with a towel which was stained. Hazrat Anas put the towel in fire. The towel did not catch the fire. Rather it became clean and white as milk.

Then Hazrat Anas said, "This is the towel with which RasoolAllahﷺ wiped his noble face. When the towel gets stained, we clean it by placing it in fire. The fire does not burn the things which was touched by his blessed body."

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/333

"From head to foot, RasoolAllahﷺ was Noor. The one who would look at his elegance would be taken in awe. His blessed body was radiant like the sun and the moon. Hisﷺ true jamaal was hidden in his bashariyat. Had it not been so, it would have been impossible to even look at him."

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 1/137

When Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu and Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu went to meet Hazrat Owais Qarni radi Allahu anhu after the veiling of RasoolAllahﷺ, Hazrat Owais asked them, "Have you seen RasoolAllahﷺ?" Both of them replied in affirmative. On this, Hazrat Owais Qarni said to them, "You have not seen the elegance of RasoolAllahﷺ except a small portion of it."

Jawaahir Al-Bihaar fee Fadaail An-Nabi Al-Mukhtaar : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 3/67

"Some Sufis say that most of the people got the knowledge of Allah but could not fully recognize RasoolAllahﷺ because the veils of bashariyat covered their eyes."

Jama Al-Wasaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 1/10

"If the Noor of RasoolAllahﷺ had been fully unveiled, then even the Arsh would have melted. And if all the creation was gathered and then the Noor of RasoolAllahﷺ revealed before them, the whole of creation would have been destroyed."

Al-Ibreez : Shaykh Abd Al-Azeez Dabbagh, p.272

"Khuda ki ghairat ne daal rakhe hain tujhpe sat'tar hazaar parday

Jahaan main bun jaatay Toor laakho jo ik bhi utha hijaab tera."

(The grace of Allah has covered you in 70,000 veils

Lakhs of Toors would have been created if even one of those veils was removed)

"Whenever I think of the lofty station of RasoolAllahﷺ and those who spoke of it, I feel uneasiness because everyone praised RasoolAllahﷺ according to his own limit and understanding. The reality of RasoolAllahﷺ is known to no one except Allah."

Sharah Futuh Al-Ghayb : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi, p.340

"No person's faith is complete till he believes that without a doubt, the physical features and spiritual stations of RasoolAllahﷺ are far superior to everyone else in whole creation."

Jama Al-Wasaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 1/10

A similar view is cited by Imaam Qastallani (Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya 1/248) and Imaam Suyuti (Jaami As-Sagheer 1/27)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ would appear taller than those who walked with him.

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Asakir 3/154

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/116

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 3/434

“The hikmah behind this is that just as no one can be on a higher spiritual station than RasoolAllahﷺ, similarly no one can precede him in physical stature as well.”

Jama Al-Wasaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 1/13

It was a maujiza. It would be a khilaaf Al-Adab sight to see someone taller than the Beloved of Allah, because height is also a measure of handsomeness and people consider it so.

Among the specialities of RasoolAllahﷺ is the fact that flies never used to sit on his blessed body.

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/143

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Juhaifah radi Allahu anhu : (In a lengthy narration)

“I wiped the blessed hand of RasoolAllahﷺ over my face. It was colder than ice and it's fragrance was better than musk.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1304, #336

Sahih Muslim 1/360, #503

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir bin Samurah radi Allahu anhu:

I prayed Fajr along with RasoolAllahﷺ. He then went to his family and I accompanied him. He met some children (on the way) and began to pat the cheeks of each one of them. He patted my cheek as well and I experienced the coolness and fragrance of his blessed hand as if it had been brought out from the scent bag of a perfumer.

Sahih Muslim #2329

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ visited us and slept. He sweated and my mother took a container, wiped the sweat and put it in the container.

RasoolAllahﷺ woke up and asked, “O Umm Salim ! What are you doing?”

She replied, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! This is your blessed sweat. We mix it with our perfumes and it becomes the best of fragrances.”

In some other narrations, she said, “We will apply it to our children for barakah.”

Sahih Muslim 4/1815, #2331

Musnad Ahmad 3/136, #12419

Sunnan Nasai 8/218, #5371

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/254, #1135

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

“The blessed body of RasoolAllahﷺ had such fragrance that I have not smelled any musk, amber or any other thing which matched his fragrance.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/696, #1872

Sahih Muslim 4/1814, #2330

“Among the features of RasoolAllahﷺ was that his blessed body remained fragrant even when he had not applied any perfume.”

Sharah Sahih Muslim : Imaam Nawawi 2/256.

Similar thing is cited by Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi (Madaarij un Nubuwwah 1/29) and Imaam Khafaji (Naseem Ar-Riyaad 1/348)

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

“The blessed hands of RasoolAllahﷺ would remain fragrant like the hands of a perfumer, whether he applied perfume or not. Whoever would shake hisﷺ hand would find his own hand fragrant for the rest of the day. And when heﷺ would place hisﷺ blessed hand over the head of a child, the child would stand out from other children due to the fragrance of hisﷺ noble hand.”

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/305

Tehzeeb Taareekh Damishq Al-Kabeer : Ibn Asakir 1/337

“When RasoolAllahﷺ shook the hand of a person, the fragrance would remain on the person's hand for the whole day even if he had not applied any perfume.

When heﷺ placed his blessed hand upon the head of a child, the child was recognizable among others because of the fragrance.”

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/125

Hazrat Abu Taalib (radi Allahu anhu) said regarding RasoolAllahﷺ when he was young, “His blessed body was soft and such fragrance emanated from him as if he was immersed in musk.”

Tafseer Kabeer : Imaam Fakhruddin Raazi 31/214

“Yemi wati pakaan soan Sardaar

Temi wati yiwaan mushik'in daar

Mushik seeth parznaw Roaz-i-Mahshar

Kyah chu soan mushik-daar Paigambar.”

- Couplet from Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(Whichever way is treaded by our Master

That path becomes fragrant due to him

We will recognize him from his fragrance on the day of Qiyaamah

How great is our sweet-smelling Messenger)

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir radi Allahu anhu :

“When RasoolAllahﷺ walked down a road, anyone who happened to pass along the same road knew RasoolAllahﷺ had been there due to hisﷺ fragrance.”

Sunnan Daarimi 1/45, #67

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 1/399, #1273

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/125

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/142

"Main Madinay ki galiyo pe qurbaan jinse guzray hain Shah-e-Madina

Is tarah se mehaktay hain rastay itr jaisay lagaaye huay hain."

(May I be sacrificed on the lanes on lanes of Madina from where the Master of Madina passed by

The roads become so fragrant that it seems that they have been perfumed)

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Aasim radi Allahu anha, the wife of Sayyidina Utba bin Farkad Salmi radi Allahu anhu :

We used to apply a lot of perfume yet Hazrat Utba would smell better than us even as he applied no perfume. People who would meet him would say that they never smelt a better fragrance.

So, once I asked him the reason for this.

He told me, "During the time of RasoolAllahﷺ, I got dark rashes on my skin. I went to RasoolAllahﷺ and told him about it. He asked me to remove my shirt. Thereafter he put some of his blessed saliva on his hand and placed his hand against my stomach and back. Since that day, I am smelling like this."

Muajam As-Sagheer : Imaam Tabaraani 1/77, #98

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 17/133, #329

Taareekh Wasit : Razaz 1/77

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Ismaeel Asbahani 1/215, #298

Tibb Al-Nabawi : Abu Nuaym 2/494, #480

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Hayatami 8/282, #14055

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/103

Narrated by Sayyidina Humaid radi Allahu anhu:

"When Hazrat Anas radi Allahu anhu died, perfume was applied to his body. The perfume contained the fragrance of the noble sweat of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/406, #6500

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 1/249, #715

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 3/21

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 7/25

“RasoolAllahﷺ would drink from a well and he put some of his blessed saliva in it. The water from the well became sweet.”

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/543

Narrated by Sayyidina Hashraj bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu :

Hazrat Aayad bin Umrau says, I was with RasoolAllahﷺ during the battle of Hunayn when an arrow hit my face and blood started pouring across my face, beard and chest.

RasoolAllahﷺ grabbed my hand and took me close to himself and wiped the blood off my face, beard and chest with his blessed hand. Then heﷺ made dua for me.

Hazrat Hashraj says : Hazrat Aayad used to narrate this incident during his life.

When we gave him ghusl after he died, we saw that wherever RasoolAllahﷺ had wiped hisﷺ hand over him (i.e face and chest), it was shining like the forehead of a horse.

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/677, #6486

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 18/20, #32

Majmua Az-Zawaid : Imaam Haytami 9/412

Imaam Haakim and Imaam Tabaraani have narrated this through a sanad which does not have any flaws.

RasoolAllahﷺ moved his blessed hand over the face and chest of Sayyidina Usayd bin Abi Anas radi Allahu anhu.

Thereafter when he would enter a dark house, the house would get illuminated.

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/176

Narrated by Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khataab radi Allahu anhu :

“The blessed sweat of RasoolAllahﷺ smelled better than musk. I have not seen anyone like RasoolAllahﷺ, neither before him nor after him.”

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Asakir 1/319

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibraaheem radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ would be identified at night due to the fragrance emanating from his blessed body.

Sunnan Daarimi 1/112, #66

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 9/25

Hadith is Hassan

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

A person whose daughter was to get married wanted some perfume to give to his daughter but found none. He came to RasoolAllahﷺ and said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Please provide me some perfume.”

No perfume was present that time. So RasoolAllahﷺ asked for a container in which he put some of his blessed sweat. Thereafter RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Give it to your daughter.”

The man did so and the whole of Madina became fragrant due to its fragrance and the house came to be known as “House of Fragrance.”

Musnad Abu Ya'la 1/117

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 3/190, #2895

Taareekh Al-Baghdad : Khateeb Baghdaadi 6/23, #3055

Taareekh Madina Damishq : Ibn Asakir 4/48

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 4/256

Jaa'mi As-Sagheer : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/44

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Salma radi Allahu anha :

“After RasoolAllahﷺ passed away, I placed my hand over his blessed chest. Thereafter my hand would smell of musk for a long time despite eating and making ablution.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/274

Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu said, “(While giving ghusl to RasoolAllahﷺ), his noble body emanated fragrance the likeness of which we had not smelt before.”

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/89

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu :

I participated in a Ghazwa along with RasoolAllahﷺ. He met me while I was riding a camel of ours used for irrigation and it had got so tired that it could barely walk.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked me, "What is wrong with the camel?"

I replied, "It has got tired."

So RasoolAllahﷺ came from behind it, rebuked it and made dua for it. It started surpassing the other camels and going ahead of them (i.e it became swift).

Then RasoolAllahﷺ asked me, "How do you find your camel (now)?"

I replied, "I find it quite well now as it has received your blessings."

Sahih Bukhari 4/51, # 2967

Sahih Muslim 3/1221, #715

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllahﷺ used to walk over rocks, the rocks would turn soft underneath his blessed feet and they would bear the imprints of his blessed feet.

Sharah Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Zarqaani 5/482

Jaami As-Sagheer : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/27, #9

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Haarith radi Allahu anhu :

"I did not see anyone who smiled more than RasoolAllahﷺ."

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi, #217

"Jiski taskeen se rotay huay hass paday

Us Tabsassum ki aadat pe laakhon salaam."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(The tranquility of which made the weeping ones laugh

Lakhs of salutations be upon that habit of smiling)

Narrated by Sayyidina Jabir ibn Abdullah radi Allahu anhu :

“After I accepted Islam, RasoolAllah ﷺ never prohibited me from attending his assemblies. Whenever he saw me he laughed.”

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #220

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “Do your Rukus and Sujood properly. By Allah ! Without a doubt, I see your Rukus and Sujood from behind my back as well.”

Sahih Bukhari 6/2449, #6268

Sahih Muslim 1/320, #425

In another Sahih version, **RasoolAllah ﷺ said “I see your Rukus and Khushu as well.”** (Sahih Bukhari 1/149, #741). Now “Khushu” is a state of the heart; which means RasoolAllah ﷺ in Salaat, while paying the best of attention to

His Lord, was also looking at his Ummah praying behind him, and not only looking at their physical appearances, rather his blessed vision even pierced their intentions and the piety of their hearts. That was the Beloved's Power. Alyhi salaatu was salaam.

“Farsh taa Arsh hai jiske zaer-e-nigeeen

Uski qaahir riyaasat pe laakhon salaam.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(That vision which encompasses everything from earth to Arsh

Lakhs of salutations be upon his dominant rule)

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ would see as clearly during the night as he would see during the day.

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/75

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/25

RasoolAllah ﷺ used to see as clearly during the night as he would see during the day. He would see the angels as well as the Jinns. Najashi was raised for RasoolAllah ﷺ and he told

about his features to the Mushriks of Makka. While setting the qibla for Masjid Nabawi, Kaaba was presented in front of him. His blessed sight grasped the eleven stars of Jupiter.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/132

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Zarr radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Verily I see what you do not see and I hear what you do not hear. You do not hear the screeching of the skies and it is justified for there is not a space of four fingers except that some angel is doing Sajda there."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/556, #2312

Sunnan Ibn Maajah #4190

Musnad Ahmad 5/173

"Sar-e-Arsh par hai teri guzar dil-e-farsh par hai teri nazar

Malakoot-o-Mulk main koi shay nahi wo jo tujhpe ayaan nahi."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Your reach is till Arsh while your vision encompasses the soul of earth

In spiritual dominions and world, there is nothing which is not apparent to you)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu:

At the time of the Fajr Salaah, RasoolAllah asked Hazrat Bilal radi Allahu anhu, "Tell me of the best deed you did after embracing Islam, for I heard your footsteps in front of me in Jannah."

Hazrat Bilal replied, "I did not do anything worth mentioning except that whenever I performed ablution during the day or night, I prayed after that ablution as much as was written for me."

Sahih Bukhari #1149

"Just as previous Ambiya had different special features, the noble merits and virtues of RasoolAllah ﷺ is the summation of all those features."

Tafseer Ruh Al-Ma'ani : Allama Aalusi 2/217

Narrated by Sayyidina Wahb ibn Munabbih radi Allahu anhu :

"I have read in revealed books of old (i.e Torah and Injeel) mentioning about RasoolAllah ﷺ that his intelligence is superior to the intelligence of the whole creation put together."

Jawaahir Al-Bihaar fee Fadaail An-Nabi Al-Mukhtaarﷺ : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 1/72

"Ibn Saba (rahimahullah) narrates that RasoolAllah ﷺ did not possess a shadow either in the sunlight or in the light of the moon because he was Noor."

Khasaa'is Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/143

"RasoolAllah ﷺ did not cast a shadow either in the sunlight or moonlight... One of the blessed names of RasoolAllah ﷺ is Noor and Noor does not have a shadow."

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 1/37

"RasoolAllah ﷺ did not possess a shadow neither in the sunlight nor in the moonlight because he was Noor."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/552

"The blessed body of RasoolAllah ﷺ did not cast a shadow either in the sunlight or in the moonlight because he was Noor."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/99

"RasoolAllah ﷺ did not cast a shadow either in the sunlight or the moonlight."

Sharah Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Zarqaani 5/524

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ did not possess a shadow. If he stood under sunlight, his Noor would overcome the light of the sun and if he stood near a lamp, his Noor would subdue the light of the lamp.

Al-Wafa bi Ahwaal Al-Mustafa ﷺ : Imaam Abd Ar-Rahman Ibn Jauzi, p.461

"Ab meri nigaaho main jachta nahi koi

Jaisay mere Sarkaar hain aisa nahi koi

Tumsa toa haseen aankh ne dekha nahi koi

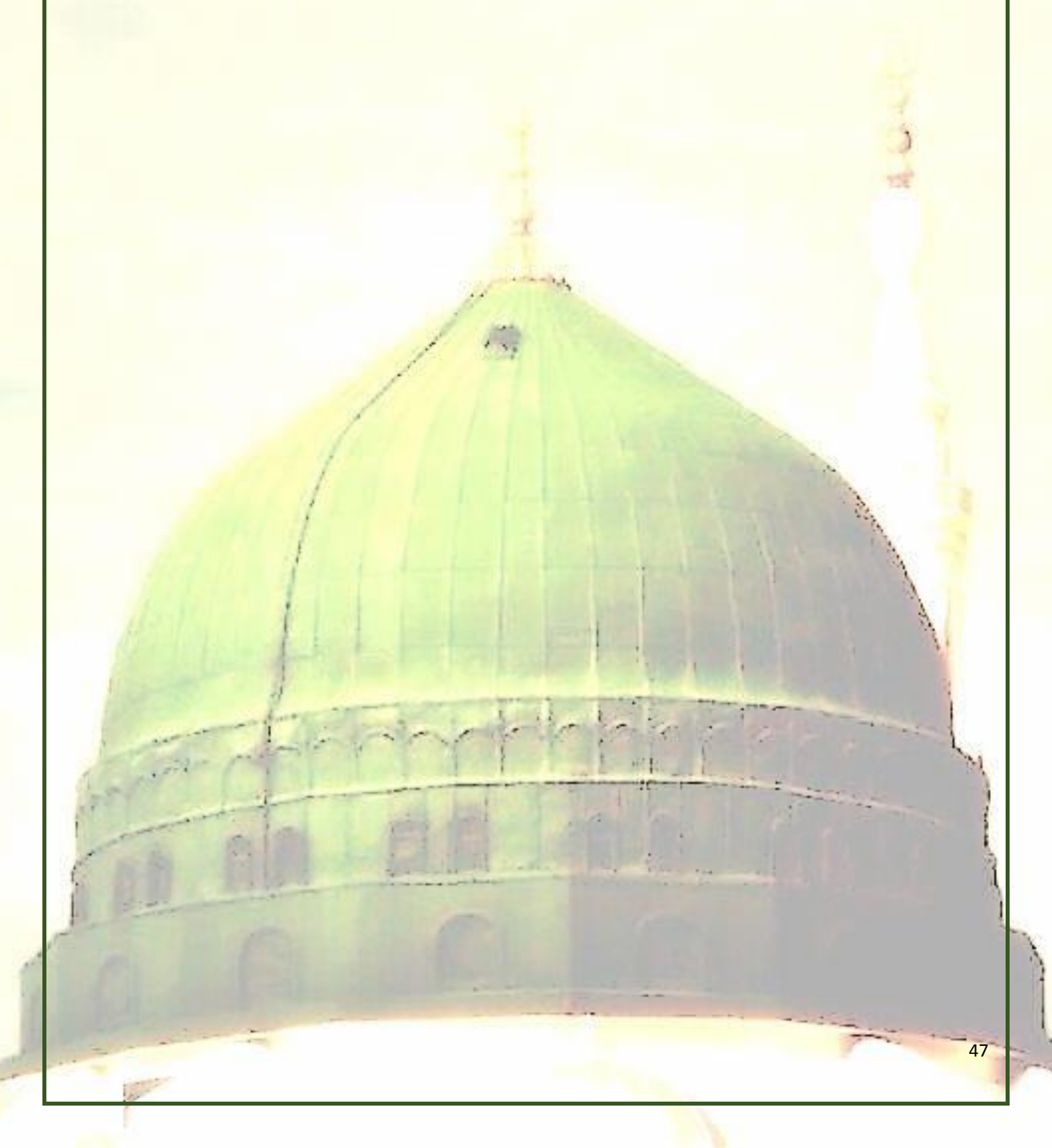
Ye shaan-e-lataafat hai ki saaya nahi koi."

(No one suits to the taste of my eye anymore.

There is no likeness to my Master

The eyes have not seen anyone more beautiful than you

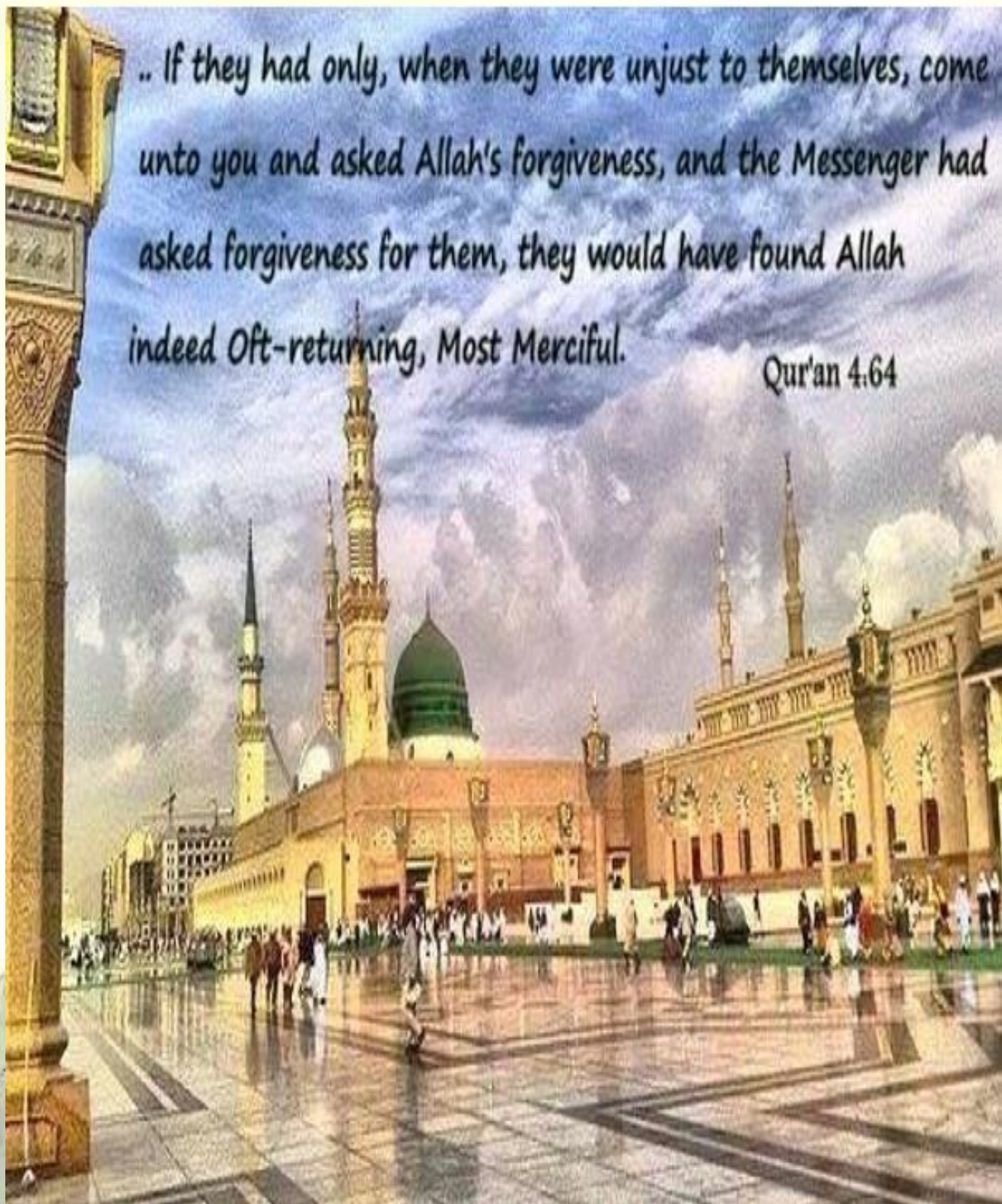
The pinnacle of elegance : Your shadowless starture)



CHAPTER 4 : CONCERNING ISTIGAASA, TAWASSUL AND SEEKING BLESSINGS AND CURE FROM HIS TABARUKAAT

.. If they had only, when they were unjust to themselves, come unto you and asked Allah's forgiveness, and the Messenger had asked forgiveness for them, they would have found Allah indeed Oft-returning, Most Merciful.

Qur'an 4:64



“And when it is said to them: ‘Come, the Messenger of Allah(ﷺ) will pray for your forgiveness’, they turn aside their heads and you will see them turning away their faces in arrogance.”

Quran 63:5

“Waavi graav myaanai wan ti Hazrat'as

Arzee myaanyan hyund mazmoon

Paari paari laghas Mohr-i-Nabuwat'as

Wyn pyoam tcetas greki weezi noon.”

- Shaykh Noor-ud-din Noorani (rahimahullah): The Flag-Bearer of the Awliya of Kashmir

(O breeze ! Convey my lamentations to the Honoured Oneﷺ

The topic of my requests and petitions

May I be sacrificed upon hisﷺ Seal of Nubuwat

Now I remember [Allah] at the time of death)

Before we present proofs from ahadith to provide evidence of Tabarruk, Tawassul and Istigaasa, let us first see what does the Quran speak about it and also the opinion of classical Mufasireen :

Surah Yusuf (Chapter 12 of Quran) mentions a detailed account of the life and events of Sayyidina Yusuf alaihis salaam. Separated from his most beloved son Yusuf, Hazrat Yaqoob alaihis salaam was so filled with grief that he lost his eye-sight. Years later, when Hazrat Yusuf had pardoned his brothers for what they did, he sent them back from Egypt with his shirt to wipe over the face of their father at home :

“Go with this, my shirt, and cast it over the face of my father: he will come to see (clearly). Then come ye (here) to me together with all your family.”

Quran 12:93

Maqaam Ibrahim (alaihis salaam) is a spot in close proximity to Kaaba. It is basically a rock on which Hazrat Ibrahim used to stand while constructing the Kaaba. The rock has imprints

of his blessed feet to this day. It is for this proximity to Hazrat Ibrahim that Quran honours this place. Here is the Quranic command about it:

“..... take ye the station of Ibrahim (alaihis salaam) as a place of prayer.....”

Quran 2:125

The Quran talks about the Ark of the Covenant which contained the belongings of Sayyidina Musa and Sayyidina Haroon. And it was so honoured that the angels used to carry it.

“And (further) their Prophet said to them : A sign of his authority is that there shall come to you the Ark of the Covenant, with (an assurance) therein of security from your Lord, and the relics left by the family of Musa and the family of Haroon, carried by angels. In this is a symbol for you if you indeed have faith.”

Quran 2:248

“Allah revealed an Ark upon Sayyidina Aadam which contained pictures of the Ambiya among the descendants of Aadam. It passed from one generation to another until it reached the hands of Bani Israeel. When they had any argument, they would place the Ark in front and it would speak. They would take the Ark with them in battles and they would be granted victory due to it.”

Tafseer Kabeer : Imaam Fakhruddin Raazi 6/149

“The Ark contained two complete and some broken tablets of Tauraat. It also contained the walking stick and Naalayn Shareef of Sayyidina Musa in addition to walking stick and Turban of Sayyidina Haroon.”

Tafseer Baghawi : Imaam Hussain Baghawi 1/229

Tafseer Jalaalayn : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/54

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir 1/302

Tafseer Ruh Al-Ma'ani : Imaam Aalusi 2/169

Tafseer Durr Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/2758

“Exalted is He who took His Servant by night from Masjid Al-Haram to Masjid Aqsa, whose surroundings We have blessed, to show him of Our signs. Indeed, He is the Hearing, the Seeing.”

Quran 17:1

“It is blessed due to the fact that Ambiya and Saaliheen are buried in the vicinity.”

Tafseer Al-Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 10/212

Tafseer Al-Baghawi : Imaam Baghawi 3/92

Tafseer Mazhari : Qadi Sanaullah 5/399

Tafseer Ibn Jauzi : Imaam Ibn Jauzi 5/5

“It is blessed due to it being the place of worship of Ambiya.”

Tafseer Al-Madaarik : Imaam Nasafi 2/278

Tafseer Ruh Al-Ma'aani : Imaam Aalusi 15/11

Al-Kashshaaf : Imaam Zamakhshari 2/606

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

Before the advent of RasoolAllahﷺ, the Jews used to pray for victory over Aws and Khazraj through the Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ but when he was raised amongst Arabs, they started denying him.

Once, Sayyidina Muadh bin Jabal and Bashir bin Baraa from Banu Salma told them, “O Jews! Fear Allah and embrace Islam. When we were Mushriks, you used to pray for victory over us through the Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ and used to tell us about his features.”

The Jews replied, “He is not that Nabi and those characteristics are not present in him.”

Then Allah revealed the following aayah :

“And when there comes to them a Book from Allah, confirming what is with them - although from of old they had prayed for victory against those without faith - when there comes to them that which they (should) have recognised, they refuse to believe in it but the curse of Allah is on those without Faith.”

(Quran 2:89)

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 1/125

Tafseer Durr Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/217

Al-Isaba Fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/383, #2390

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Abu Nu'aym 1/52, #44

This narration is also cited in the following Tafseers with a slight variation in wording :

Tafseer Baghawi 1/93

Tafseer Kabeer 3/180

Tafseer Madaarik 1/61

Tafseer Ruh-ul-Bayaan 1/179

Tafseer Mazhari 1/94

Tafseer Ruh Al-Ma'aani 1/320

Narrated by Sayyidina Usman bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu :

My family sent me to Sayyidah Umm Salma radi Allahu anha with a cup of water.

Hazrat Umm Salma brought out a silver bottle which contained one of the blessed hair of RasoolAllahﷺ.

If anyone came under the evil eye or suffered from ill health, they would send her a cup of water through which she would pass this hair (for drinking).

We would look into the silver bottle. I saw some reddish hair.

Sahih Bukhari 5/2210, #5557

Narrated by Hazrat Abdullah radi Allahu anhu, the slave of Sayyidah Asma bint Abi Bakr radi Allahu anha :

Hazrat Asma told me about the blessed coat of RasoolAllahﷺ which was in the possession of Hazrat Aayesha radi Allahu anha until she passed away. Then it came under her possession.

We wash it and then give that water to the sick to drink and they heal due to it.

Sahih Muslim 3/1641, #2069

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/49, #4054

Musnad Ahmad 6/347, #26987

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/423, #4010

In the battle of Yarmuk, Sayyidina Khalid bin Walid radi Allahu anhu lost his Turban and he ordered the people to look for it. They could not find it but he insisted until they found it. It was old and tattered.

Sayyidina Khalid said, “RasoolAllahﷺ had his hair shaved (after Hajj) and the people rushed to get it but I was first before them to get his forelock, which I then placed within this Turban. Since then I never went into battle with it except I was granted victory.”

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/299

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani #3804

Musnad Abu Ya'la 13/138, #7183

Dalaail An Nubuawah : Abu Nu'aym, p.159

The narration is Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

After RasoolAllahﷺ finished throwing stones at Jamrah and sacrificing, he placed the right side of his blessed head in front of the barber (for getting the hair shaved). He shaved the hair after which RasoolAllahﷺ called Hazrat Abu Talha and gave the hair to him.

After that, RasoolAllahﷺ got the left side of his blessed head shaved. He gave the blessed hairs to Abu Talha and told him, “Distribute it among the people.”

Sahih Muslim 2/948, #1305

Sunnan Tirmidhi 3/255, #912

Musnad Ahmad 3/111, #12113

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 1/274, #169

Narrated by Imaam Ibn Sireen rahimahullah :

I told Hazrat Ubaidah radi Allahu anhu that we possess some of the blessed hairs of RasoolAllahﷺ which we obtained from Hazrat Anas or his family.

Hazrat Ubaidah said, "If I possessed even one of those blessed hairs, it would have been more beloved to me than the world and all that it contains."

Sahih Bukhari 1/75, #168

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 7/67, #13188

Such immense love of the Taabi'een is something we Muslims should learn. Today there are people who don't give much weightage to the tabarukkat of the Beloved, whileas we see this great and blessed Taabi'een, these immensely guided scholars of knowledge and action making such emotional and heartfelt statements about even a single blessed hair of RasoolAllahﷺ.

The love of the Tabarukat of the beloved originates from his love, and if you love the tabarrukaat, that means you love him. Sallallahu alyhi wa sallam.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

I saw that when the barber shaved the blessed hair of RasoolAllahﷺ, his Sahaaba encircled him and they tried that none of the blessed hair should fall on the ground but in the hands of a Sahaabi.

Sahih Muslim 4/1812, #2325

Musnad Ahmad 3/133, #12423

(Imaam Muslim has narrated this hadith in the Chapter the heading of which is: The closeness of Nabiﷺ to the people and them seeking Tabarruk from him)

Narrated by Sayyidina Sahl bin Saad radi Allahu anhu :

A woman presented a cloak to RasoolAllahﷺ. Since heﷺ needed the cloak at that time, he accepted it.

When he wore it, a Sahaabi said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! This is very good. Please give it to me."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Take it."

When RasoolAllahﷺ left, the other Sahaaba admonished this Sahaabi and told him, "You did not do the right thing. If you saw that RasoolAllahﷺ accepted it and that he needed it,

why did you ask it from him? Even as you know that RasoolAllah ﷺ does not say 'no' if someone asks of him."

The Sahaabi said, "I seek blessings from the cloak because it touched the blessed body of RasoolAllah ﷺ and I wish that I be shrouded in it."

In another narration, Hazrat Sahl says that he was shrouded in the same cloak.

Sahih Bukhari 5/2245, #5689

There are other ahadith too which state that when RasoolAllah ﷺ would finish Wudu, the Sahaaba would rush to obtain the remaining water and wipe it over their bodies.

Those who would not get the water would touch the wet hands of the Sahaaba who got the water to obtain moisture from their hands. Then they would also wipe their hands over their bodies.

Sahih Bukhari 1/80, #185

Sahih Muslim 4/1943, #2497

"Jiski do boond hai Kausar-o-Salsabeel

Hai wo rehmat ka dariya hamaara Nabi ﷺ."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Two drops of which are Kausar and Salsabeel

He is that river of mercy : Our Nabi ﷺ)

Kausar and Salsabeel are two founts of Jannah.

Narrated by Sayyidina Thaabit Bunaani radi Allahu anhu :

(Before his death), Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu told him, "This is one of the blessed hairs of RasoolAllah ﷺ. (After my death), place it underneath my tongue."

After his passing away, the blessed hair was kept under the tongue of Hazrat Anas and he was buried in the same condition.

Al-Isaba fi tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 1/127

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibraheem bin Abd Ar-Rahmaan rahimahullah :

I saw that Sayyidina Abdullah bin Umar radi Allahu anhu would place his hands on the Mimbar of RasoolAllahﷺ and then wipe the hands over his face.

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/254

As-Siqaat : Ibn Hibban 4/9, #1606

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/62

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/254

Narrated by Hazrat Yazid bin Abd Al-Malik ibn Qusayt and Hazrat Utbi :

It was the practice of the Sahaaba in Masjid Nabawi to place their hands on the end of the hand-railings of the Mimbar where RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hands. Then they would face the qibla and make duaa hoping that Allah would accept their duaas because they were placing their hands where RasoolAllahﷺ placed his while making duaa.

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 4/557

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/55

The chain of this narration is Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Muhammad bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu from his father :

He was with RasoolAllahﷺ at the slaughter-house and a person among the Quraysh was distributing the meat of sacrifice. He and his Companions received nothing.

Then RasoolAllahﷺ got his hair shaved in a cloth and gave it to them.

The narrator says, "We still possess the blessed nails and blessed hair of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Musnad Ahmad 4/42, #16521

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 5/12, #19

Mustadrak Al-Haakim Imaam Haakim 1/648, #1744

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/25, #91

Imaam Haakim says that the narration is Sahih according to the conditions of Bukhari and Muslim.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ visited the house of Hazrat Umm Salim radi Allahu anha and drank water from a container which was hanging. While touching the mouth of the container.

Hazrat Umm Salim cut off the mouth of the container and it is still preserved in our home.

Musnad Ahmad 3/119, #12209

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 5/103, #24130

Sharah Ma'aani Al-Aasaar : Imaam Tahaawi 4/274

A similar narration is reported in the following :

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/306, #1892

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 2/1132, #3423

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 25/15, #8

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 5/118, #6024

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 10/84

Umdat Al-Qaari Sharah Sahih Bukhari : Allama Badr Ad-Deen Aynee 21/192

Sharah Muslim : Imaam Nawawi 13/194

Riyadh-us-Saaliheen : Imaam Nawawi 1/204, #204

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan-Sahih

Imaam Nawawi writes in Sharah Sahih Muslim and Riyadh-us-Saaliheen, "They cut the mouth of the container for two reasons : (1) The blessed mouth of RasoolAllah had touched it so it had to be preserved such that no disrespect takes place. (2) They would seek barakah and cure from it."

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllah ﷺ finished Fajr Salaah, the people of Madina would bring their utensils filled with water to him. RasoolAllah ﷺ would dip his blessed hand in the water.

Sometimes when it would be cold, RasoolAllah ﷺ would still place his blessed hand in the water.

Sahih Muslim 3/246, #5996

Narrated by Sayyidina Musa bin Uqba radi Allahu anhu :

I saw Hazrat Saalim bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu (the grandson of Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khattab radi Allahu anhu) that (during journeys), he would search for specific places (associated with RasoolAllahﷺ) and pray there.

He would say that his father used to do that same because he saw RasoolAllahﷺ praying at those places.

Sahih Bukhari 1/183, #469

Narrated by Hazrat Abu Mizlaj :

Sayyidina Musa Al-Ashari radi Allahu anhu offered 2 rakaats between magrib and Isha at a palce between Makka and Madina. Then he stood up to pray Witr and recited 100 verses of Surah Nisaa.

Thereafter he said, "I have tried my best to place my feet where RasoolAllahﷺ had placed them and I recited those verses which were recited by RasoolAllahﷺ (at this spot)."

Sunnan Nasai 3/243, #1728

Musnad Ahmad 4/419, #19775

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/25, #4566

Narrated by Sayyidina Yahya bin Haaris radi Allahu anhu :

I met Sayyidina Waasila bin Asqa radi Allahu anhu and asked him, "Did you take bayah from RasoolAllahﷺ with these hands?"

He said, "Yes."

I said, "Stretch out your hand so that I may kiss it." He forwarded his hand and I then kissed it.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 22/94

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/42

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 57/364

As-Siqaat : Ibn Hibban 5/530, #6080

Narrated by Sayyidina Thaabit radi Allahu anhu :

Whenever I would go to meet Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu, I would take both of his hands in my hands and kiss them repeatedly and say, "By my father ! These are the hands which had the honour of touching the (blessed body) of RasoolAllahﷺ."

I would kiss both his eyes and then say, "These are the eyes which had the honour of seeing RasoolAllahﷺ."

Musnad Abu Ya'la 6/211, #3491

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/325

All the narrators of this narration are the narrators of Sahih narrations.

Once I fell so ill that the doctors lost hope and this disease affected me for many years. On 28th Jamaadi-ul-Awwal 893 A.H, Allah helped me by the Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ in the city of Makka, may Allah raise the rank of this city and and make me visit it again in tranquility and without hardships.

I was sleeping and in a dream I saw a person carrying a paper in his hand which had these words : 'This medicine has come for Ahmad bin Muhammad Qastallani by the will of RasoolAllahﷺ from his noble court.'

When I woke up, there was no sign of the disease. By the barakah of RasoolAllahﷺ, I was cured.

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 3/621

Narrated by Hazrat Abdullah, the son of Imaam Ahmad bin Hanbal rahimahullah :

"On many occasions I saw my father placing the blessed hair of RasoolAllahﷺ on his mouth and kissing it. He would also place it on both his eyes..I also saw him passing that blessed hair in water and then drinking that water to obtain cure.

He also had a bowl which was used by RasoolAllahﷺ. He would wash it with water and drink that water."

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 9/183

Shah Waliullah narrates this incident from his father Shah Abd Ar-Raheem Dehalvi about the blessed hairs of RasoolAllahﷺ that the latter possessed :

Among the specialities of those two blessed hairs was that they would be entangled to each other. But when Salawaat would be recited, they would separate from each other and stand upright.

Anfaas-ul-Aarifeen : Shah Waliullah, p.117

Shaykh Abu Jaafar Ahmad bin Abd Al-Majeed says that there was a pious person who narrated this :

I gave Naqsh of Naalayn Paak to some of my students. One day one of them came over to me and said, "Yesterday, I discovered extraordinary barakah from the Naqsh Paak. My wife was suffering from severe pain and was on the point of death. I placed the Naqsh Paak over the area where it was paining and said, 'O Allah ! Show me barakah from the Wearerﷺ of Naalayn Paak.' She got cured at that very moment."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/230

"Abu Hanifa has no one to turn to except youﷺ."

Qaseedah Nu'maan : Al-Imaam Al-Azam Imaam Abu Hanifa, p.200

"Qadi Iyadh narrates that it has always been the practice of Haajis to visit Madina after finishing Hajj, pray in Masjid Nabawiﷺ and seek blessings from the Mimbar, Rauza and the Relics of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.35

Imaam Maalik (rahimahullah) was asked by the Khalifa Abu Jaafar Al-Mansur, "Shall I face the Qibla with my back towards the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ when making dua?"

Imaam Maalik replied, "How could you turn your face away from himﷺ when heﷺ is your waseela and your father Aadam"s means to Allah on the Day of Rising? No, rather you should face himﷺ and ask for his intercession so that Allah will grant it to you."

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.42.

Qadi Iyadh also narrates this in Ash-Shifa with an unbroken chain.

The people of Bakr bin Waa'il came for Hajj and RasoolAllahﷺ went alongwith Sayyidina Abu Bakr and asked them to embrace Islam.

Their leader Harisa said, "These days we are busy fighting the Persians. When we get free, we will think about what you said."

When they went into the battle, they realized that they were outnumbered by the Persians and their weapons too were no match for them.

After much deliberations, their leader asked, "What was the name of that noble, handsome-looking person who spoke eloquently and asked us to embrace Islam?"

They said, "Muhammadﷺ."

He said, "Convey to the whole army this very instant to raise banners by the name "Muhammadﷺ" and our battle-slogan will be "Yaa Muhammadﷺ."

They defeated the Persians and RasoolAllahﷺ said, "They were granted victory due to this." (i.e due to them using the blessed name of RasoolAllahﷺ as a source of Tawassul)

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/305

"Ye naam koi kaam bigadne nahi deta

Bigdi bhi banaa deta hai naam-e-Muhammadﷺ."

(This name does not let the needs go unresolved

The name 'Muhammadﷺ' revives even the hopeless cases)

A pious person from Andalus, Abu Muhammad Abdullah bin Muhammad Azdi narrates that Romans captured the son of a person from Andalus and demanded 300 Dinars for his release.

Since he was not in a condition to pay the amount, he set on a journey for Madina Munawarra and pleaded in front of Rauza Aqdas and made dua using Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ.

At night he saw RasoolAllahﷺ in his dream who told him, "Go back to your land. Your problem has been eased."

When he reached home, he found out that his son was released from the prison the same night he had sought help in front of Rauza Shareef.

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/513

"Yaa Rasool-e-Haashmiﷺ Baab-us-salaam-e-Rauza'at

Qibla-e-mann, Kaaba-e-mann, Deen-e-mann, Eemaan-e-mann."

- Maulaana Jaami

Yaa Rasool-e-Haashmiﷺ your blessed Rauza is the door of tranquility

It is my qibla, my Kaaba, my Deen and my Eemaan)

"The Tawassul, help and shafaa'at of RasoolAllahﷺ is not only permissible but also a beautiful act. It's permissibility has been proven from Ambiyaa, Salaf-us-Saaliheen, the Ulama as well as the Muslim masses. No ideology has ever denied it and no one has been heard speaking against it in any era."

Shifa As-saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.119

"The Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ is permissible in every condition : Before his birth and after his birth as well. During his life in this world and during his life in Barzakh. On the day of Judgement and in Jannah. Request for rains can be made in the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ after he physically passed away from this world."

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.120

"Honouring RasoolAllahﷺ also includes showing adab to things which are associated with RasoolAllahﷺ e.g places visited by RasoolAllahﷺ like Haramayn Shareefayn and everything which he has touched or anything associated with the memory of RasoolAllahﷺ.

Showing adab to such places and things is as important as showing adab to RasoolAllahﷺ himself."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/109

With regards to the Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ before his unveiling is concerned, that incident should suffice you which we have mentioned previously wherein Hazrat Aadam sought Tawassul through RasoolAllahﷺ after he was asked to leave Jannah and Allah told Hazrat Aadam :

"O Aadam ! If you had sought the Tawassul of RasoolAllahﷺ in Our Court for all the creation in the heavens and the earth, We would have accepted your supplication." (Narrated by Ibn Asakir)

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 3/619

“At the gate of your ﷺ generosity stands a slave : sinner and madly in love

O Best of Mankind ﷺ in brightness of face and mannerism

Through you ﷺ he seeks Tawassul, hoping for Allah's forgiveness

From His fear, his eyelid is moist with pouring tears.”

Diwaan : Imaam Ibn Hajar Asqalani, p.16

One one occasion, three deniers of the effects of Tabarukaat sought to test the Tabarukaat. I did not give in to their words of disrespect but when the debate prolonged, some friends exposed those blessed hairs of RasoolAllah ﷺ in front of the sun. At the same instant, a cloud appeared which shaded the Tabarukaat. Even as it was a hot day and there was not a cloud in sight

On seeing this, one denier made Tauba. The others dismissed it as co-incidence. Then the Tabarukaat were again exposed to the sun for second and third time. On both occasions, a cloud again appeared which shaded the Tabarukaat.

Upon witnessing this, the other two deniers also made Tauba.

Anfaas-ul-Aarifeen : Shah Waliullah, p.117

“... Allah has mentioned about the pure souls of the Awliya. This is because when the soul leaves the body, it goes towards the ‘Angelic world’ (Aalam Al-Malakoot), it swims in that world and goes quickly towards the Divine presence. Thus, because of this power and strength, it becomes amongst those who manage the affairs and transactions of this world.”

Tafseer Al-Baydaawi under the commentary of 79:5

“There is a very well-known Hadith-e-Qudsi that the hearing and knowing of a WaliAllah is the hearing, knowing and seeing of Allah (Sahih Bukhari #6502). Imaam Fakhruddin Raazi states that the servant reaches such a level of (spiritual) excellence that the confines of nearness and distance cease to exist.” (Tafseer Kabeer 21/891)

“RasoolAllah ﷺ is the Helper of every Nabi and Wali, whether they are in duniya or in barzakh. This is due to the fact that the Noor of his Risaalah is not restricted to time and space.”

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahani 1/107

“Whenever misfortune befalls, RasoolAllahﷺ is the Protector and heﷺ is the best of all givers.”

Al-Amnu wa al-ula li naiti Al-Mustafa bi daafi Al-Bala : Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi p.61

“The Tawassul through RasoolAllahﷺ is valid even after his passing away.”

Hadiyatul Mahdi : Waheed-uz-Zamaan, p.47

(Waheed-uz-Zamaan is a leading Wahaabi authority from the subcontinent)

“This aayah shows that seeking help from anyone besides Allah is completely impermissible. However, if help is sought from a pious person of Allah while believing that they are the means is completely permissible. Because in this way, help is actually sought from Allah.”

Tafseer Usmani : Maulaana Mahmood-ul-Hassan and Mufti Shabir Usmani, p.19 under the Tafseer of 1:5

(Both these scholars are widely respected among Deobandis. They refer to Maulaana Mahmood as ‘Shaykh Al-Hind’)

Now that Istigaasa and Tawassul through RasoolAllahﷺ, is it permissible to seek Tawassul through Awliya? We cite two instances relating to Imaam Bukhari as examples:

After Janaazah of Imaam Bukhari was offered and soil put over his grave, the soil smelled of musk for a long time and people would come from far and wide and take that soil with them for barakah.

Haadi As-Saari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/266

200 years after Imaam Bukhari passed away, there was a severe drought in Samarqand. The people offered prayers and made duas but to no avail. So a pious person went to the Qadi of the city and told him about the problem. He said, 'Go to the grave of Imaam Bukhari and make dua there. Maybe Allah will accept your pleas.'

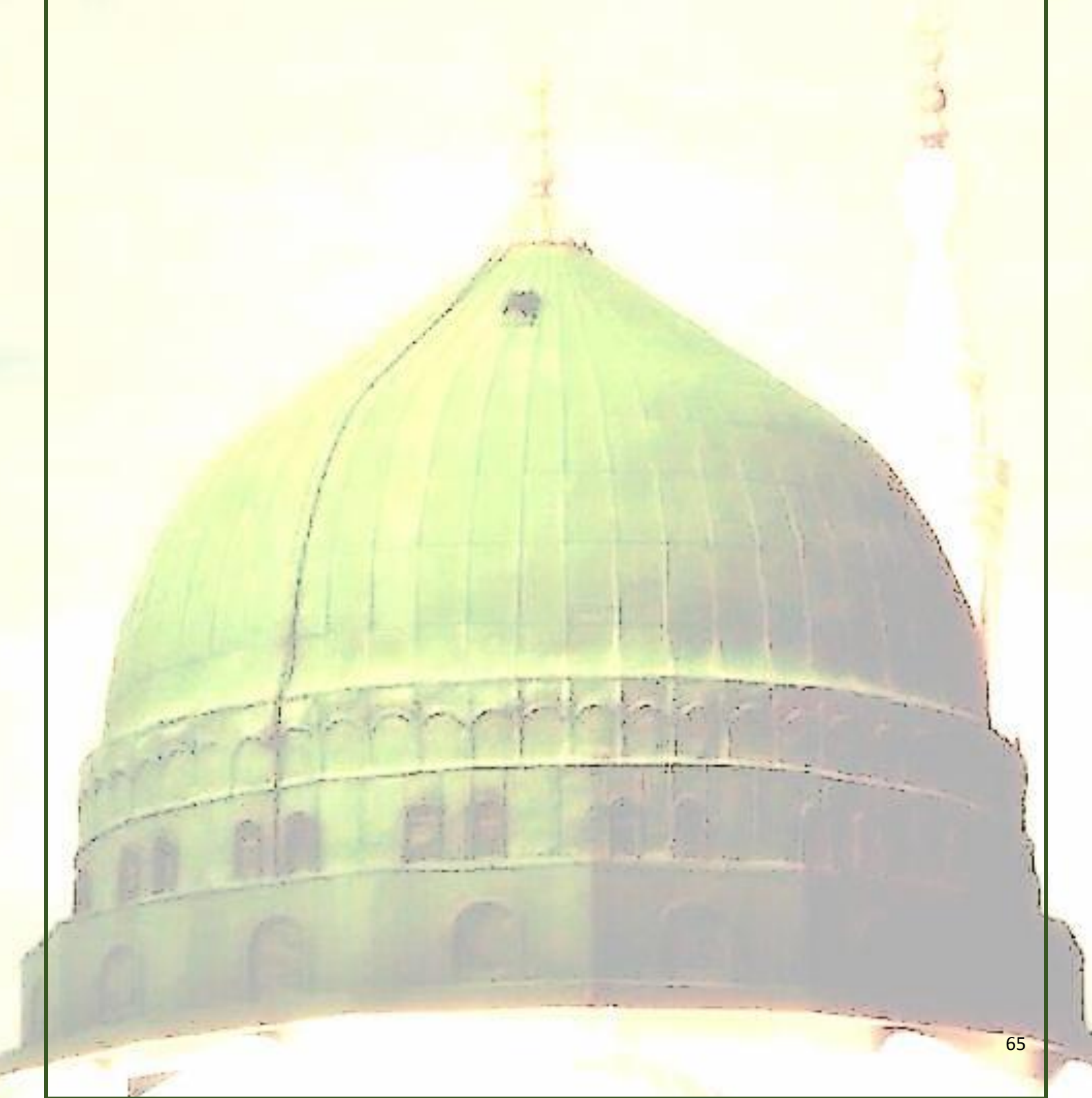
The people gathered near the grave of Imaam Bukhari and earnestly made dua to Allah and requested Imaam Bukhari to get the dua accepted in the Court of Allah. At the same time, clouds hovered around Samarqand and it rained for one whole week."

Irshaad As-Saari : Imaam Qastallani 1/39

Wahaabis consider Ibn Taymiyya as their "Shaykh Al-Islam". When he died, people drank the leftover water from his ghusl :

"Before ghusl, a group of people entered and they recited Quran. They kissed him to seek barakah. Then the men left and a group of women entered. They did the same and then left... They drank the water from the ghusl."

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 14/158



CHAPTER 5 : HIS MIRACLES



اقْتَرَبَتِ السَّاعَةُ وَانْشَقَّ الْقَمَرُ وَإِنْ يَرَوْا آيَةً يُعْرِضُوا وَيَقُولُوا سِحْرٌ مُّسْتَبِرٌّ

The HOUR {of Judgement} **has come**
near, and the moon has been split.
And if they see a *Miracle*, they turn away
AND SAY, 'THIS IS {BUT} PASSING MAGIC

SURAH AL-QAMAR/*The Moon*/54:1.2

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Masood radi Allahu anhu :

The event of splitting of the moon took place during the time of RasoolAllahﷺ. One part went below the mountain and another part was visible above the mountain. RasoolAllahﷺ then said, “O Allah ! Be witness.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1330, #3437

Sahih Muslim 4/2158, #2800

“Yak qalam ishaara-e-angusht

Zooni ga'e paari wich kamaal-e-Nabiﷺ.”

- A couplet from Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(It split with the indication of hisﷺ blessed finger

The moon cleft asunder, behold the greatness of Nabiﷺ)

Narrated by Sayyidah Asma radi Allahu anha :

Revelation was being sent to RasoolAllahﷺ and his head was on the lap of Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu, and he had not prayed Asr yet and soon the sun set as well.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, “O Ali ! Have you prayed?”

He replied, “No.”

At this RasoolAllahﷺ made dua in the court of Allah, “O Lord ! He was busy in obeying You and Your Messenger, hence return the sun back for him.” Sayyidah Asma says, “I had seen the sun setting but then I saw it rising back again and daylight became visible over mountains and land.” This incident took place near Khaybar.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 24/147, #390

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/297

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/137

Al-Bidaayah wal Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 6/80-81

Tafseer Al-Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 5/97

Imaam Tabaraani narrates this with a sanad whose narrators are narrators of Sahih ahadith except for Ibraheem bin Hassan who is thiqa (trustworthy) as well.

"Sooraj ultay paaun chalay chaand ishaaray se ho chaak

Andhay Najdi dekh qudrat RasoolAllah ﷺ ki."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(The sun backtracks it's steps and the moon splits on his indication

O blind Najdi ! Witness the authority of RasoolAllah ﷺ)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

During the time of RasoolAllah ﷺ, there was a severe drought. RasoolAllah ﷺ was delivering Khutba for Jumma when a Bedouin got up and said, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! Our wealth has been destroyed and the children have died of hunger. Please ask Allah for rain."

RasoolAllah ﷺ raised his blessed hands for duaa. At that time there were no clouds in the sky.

Sayyidina Anas says: At that moment, mountain-like clouds covered the sky and RasoolAllah ﷺ had not even got down from the Mimbar when I saw drops of rain falling off from the beard of RasoolAllah ﷺ.

It rained for the whole week till next Friday.

Then the same Bedouin or some other person got up and said, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! Houses have fallen and wealth has got destroyed. Please make duaa to Allah for us."

RasoolAllah ﷺ raised his blessed hands and prayed, "Ya Allah ! Let it rain around us but not on us."

Then wherever RasoolAllah ﷺ pointed with his blessed hand, the clouds disintegrated.

Sahih Bukhari 1/349, #986

Sahih Muslim 2/614, #897

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ asked for a bowl of water and a bowl was brought to him which had little water in it. He ﷺ put his blessed fingers in the bowl.

Sayyidina Anas says, "I saw the water which was flowing from his ﷺ blessed fingers. There were approximately 70-80 people who performed ablution from that water."

Sahih Bukhari 1/84, #197

Sahih Muslim 4/1783, #2279

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu :

On the day of Hdaybiah, the people felt very thirsty (and there was scarcity of water). A water container was in front of RasoolAllahﷺ and he performed Wudu with the water.

The people rushed towards him and he asked, "What happened to you?"

They said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! We have water for neither performing Wudu nor for drinking. The only water we have is which is in front of you."

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand and suddenly water started flowing from his blessed fingers like a spring. We drank the water and also performed Wudu.

(The narrator Hazrat Salim says) I asked Hazrat Jaabir, "How many people were present at that time?"

He replied, "Even if we would have been one lakh, the water would have still sufficed us while we were just 1500."

Sahih Bukhari 4/1541, #3969

"Noor ke chasm lehraaye dariyaa bahein

Ungliyo ki karaamat pe laakhon salaam."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Fountains of Noor flowing like currents of rivers

Lakhs of salutations on the miracle of his blessed fingers)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

Hazrat Abu Talha radi Allahu anhu sent me to invite RasoolAllahﷺ for a meal. Heﷺ was sitting with his Sahaaba.

I told himﷺ, "Please accept the invitation of Abu Talha."

RasoolAllahﷺ told his Sahaaba, "Let's go."

Hazrat Abu Talha said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! I have prepared just a little amount for food for you."

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on the food made dua. Then he said, “Call ten of my Sahaaba.” They came and ate to their fill and left.

Then RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Call ten more.” They also came and ate to their fill and went and it continued until no Sahaabi was left out.

After that RasoolAllahﷺ asked for food and the quantity of the food was same as before the Sahaaba had eaten it.

Sahih Muslim 3/1612, #2040

Musnad Ahmad 3/218, #13307

“Dasaan gal ki khazeenay di

Duniya khaan'dee hai khayraat Madinay di.”

- Hazrat Peer Mehr Ali Shah

(What do I tell you about hisﷺ treasury?

The whole world eats from the charity of Madina)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu : (In a lengthy narration)

RasoolAllahﷺ sent me to his home with these words, “Whatever food you have here, give it.”

I came back with dates and halwa in a tray and kept it in front of RasoolAllahﷺ.

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Call the people of the masjid.”

After they came, RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand in the food and touched it around the corners. Then he said, “Eat by proclaiming the name of Allah.”

All of us ate to our fill.

Then RasoolAllahﷺ told me, “O Abu Hurayrah! Take this tray back to the family of Muhammad for they have nothing to eat except this.”

I saw that the quantity of food in the tray was same as when I had got it but there were finger-marks of RasoolAllahﷺ in it.

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 7/240

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/308

Imaam Haytami said that all the narrators in this narration are trustworthy.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

I took some dates to the Court of RasoolAllah ﷺ and said, “Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! Please make dua of barakah for these.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ made dua of barakah for the dates and then said, “Take these and place them in your bag. When you want to take the dates, place your hand in the bag and take them out (but) do not shake off the bag.”

So I took many wasq of dates from it (one wasq is approximately 240 kg) and spent them in the way of Allah. We used to eat from it and give to others as well (but the quantity never got reduced).

The bag never got separated from my back until the day Sayyidina Usman was martyred when it fell off somewhere.

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/685, #3839

Musnad Ahmad 2/352, #8613

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 6/117

Imaam Tirmidhi says that the narration is Hassan.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Khaldi radi Allahu anhu :

I asked Sayyidina Abu Aaliya, “Did Sayyidina Anas listen ahadith from RasoolAllah ﷺ?”

Hazrat Abu Aaliya replied, “Hazrat Anas served RasoolAllah ﷺ for ten years and RasoolAllah ﷺ made dua for him due to which the garden of Hazrat Anas would bear fruits twice a year and there was a plant in his garden which would smell of musk.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/683, #3833

Siyar Alam An-Nubula : Imaam Dhaabi 3/400

Al-Isaba fee tamyeez As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 1/127

Imaam Tirmidhi says that the narration is Hassan.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

I was with RasoolAllah ﷺ during the battle of Hunayn. While fighting the Mushriks, the Muslims turned their backs and started running away. RasoolAllah ﷺ rode a white mule, took some pebbles in his blessed hand and threw them in the direction of the Kuffar and said, "By the Lord of Muhammad ! You have been defeated."

By Allah ! As RasoolAllah ﷺ threw the pebbles, the strength of the Kuffar faded off and they started running away.

Sahih Muslim 3/1398, #1775

Musnad Ahmad 1/207, #1775

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Nasai 5/194, #8647

Musannaf Abd Ar Razzaq 5/380, #9741

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 8/31

Narrated by Sayyidina Al-Ju'aid bin Abdur Rahman radi Allahu anhu:

I saw As-Sa'ib bin Yazid radi Allahu anhu when he was ninety-four years old, quite strong and of straight figure. (When he was asked the secret of this condition) he said, "I just know that I enjoy my hearing and seeing powers only because of the dua of RasoolAllah ﷺ. My aunt took me to him (when i was child) and said, 'Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! My nephew is sick, will you invoke Allah for him?' So he made dua for me."

Sahih Bukhari #3540

Narrated by Sayyidina Ziyad bin Haaris radi Allahu anhu :

I came to RasoolAllah ﷺ and said, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! We have a well whose water suffices us during winters but during summers it dries up. We have to move to other places to get water. We have become Muslims and we are surrounded by enemies. So make duaa to Allah that He increases water level in our well so that we won't have to go to other places in search of water."

RasoolAllah ﷺ asked for seven pebbles, rolled them in his blessed hand and made duaa.

Then he said, "Take these pebbles and when you reach your well, throw these pebbles in the well one by one after proclaiming the name of Allah." We did what RasoolAllah ﷺ asked

and after that (the water in the well filled up so much that) we were not able to see the bottom of the well.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 5/262, #5275

Taareekh Al-Madina wa Damishq : Ibn Asakir 34/346

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 5/204

Tehzeeb Al-Kamaal : Imaam Mizzi 9/448

Narrated by Sayyidina Urwah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ gave him a dinar to buy a sacrificial animal or a sheep. He bought two sheep, sold one of them for a dinar, and brought him a sheep and dinar. So heﷺ made dua for him in his business dealing, and he was such that if had he bought dust he would have made a profit from it.

Sunnan Abu Dawood #3384

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ made dua of barakah for Hazrat Abdur Rahman bin Awf radi Allahu anhu. Hazrat Abdur Rahman says, "After that I felt that even if I removed a rock, I would find gold or silver underneath it."

Musnad Ahmad 21/346, #13863

Tabqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 3/93

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/219

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/326

Narrated by Sayyidina Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

A person from Yemen came to RasoolAllahﷺ and said, "O Abul Qasim ! We have hidden a thing from you in order to test you."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "SubhaanAllah ! Such things are said to fortune-tellers. And fortune-tellers are in hell-fire."

Another person said, "Who will give testimony to the fact that you are the Messenger of Allah?"

RasoolAllahﷺ took some pebbles in his blessed hand and said, "These will bear witness that I am the Messenger of Allah."

The pebbles started saying, "We bear witness that you are the Messenger of Allah."

Nawaadir Al-Usool : Haakim Tirmidhi 2/216

Umdatul Qaari Sharah Sahih Bukhari : Allama Badr Ad-Deen Aynee 11/78

RasoolAllahﷺ was near water when Hazrat Ikrimah bin Abu Jahal came (he had not accepted Islam then).

He told RasoolAllahﷺ, "If you are upon truth, command that stone which is on the other side of the water to come to you."

RasoolAllahﷺ pointed to the stone and the stone moved over water without drowning and said, "I bear witness that you are the Messenger of Allah."

Thereupon RasoolAllahﷺ asked Hazrat Ikrimah, "Is this sufficient for you?"

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/321

Narrated by Sayyidina Abbas bin Abdul Mutallib radi Allahu anhu : I told RasoolAllahﷺ, "Ya RasoolAllahﷺ ! When you were in the cradle, I used to see you talking to the moon and wherever you moved your blessed finger, the moon moved in that direction."

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, "I talked to the moon and the moon talked to me and it prevented me from crying and when the moon would prostrate underneath the Arsh, I would hear it's tasbeeh."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/116

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 4/360

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/41

Imaam Suyuti writes that in matters of fadaail, the hadith is Hassan.

"Door-o-nazdeek ke sun' nay waalay wo kaan

Kaan-e-laal-e-karaamat pe laakhon salaam."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Those ears which can hear from near and far

Lakhs of salutations on those ears, the pearls of miracle)

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir radi Allahu anhu :

My father died he had unsettled debts. So I went to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ and said, “My father has left behind debts and I have nothing to repay (the debts) except for some dates on trees and they cannot settle my debts for years to come. You please come with me so that they won't be hard on me.”

RasoolAllahﷺ went with me and walked around a heap of dates and made dua. Then he did the same for other heap as well.

Therafter he sat on a heap and said, “Keep settling the debts.”

At the end, the amount of dates which remained was equivalent to the amount of dates given away for settling debts.

Sahih Bukhari 3/1312, #3387

Musnad Ahmad 3/365, #14977

In another similar narration, it states the words of Sayyidina Jaabir as : “I kept weighing the dates and settling the debts until all debts were settled. All my dates were there as if nothing had been taken off from them.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/748, #2020

Narrated by Sayyidina Umrau bin Maymoon radi Allahu anhu :

When the Mushriks of Makka were pushing Hazrat Ammar bin Yasir radi Allahu anhu into the fire, RasoolAllahﷺ was passing by.

RasoolAllahﷺ put his blessed hand on the head of Ammar and said, “O Fire ! Be cold and a source of peace for Ammar like you did in case of Ibraheem (alaihis salaam).”

Thus, the same happened.

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/134

Seeratul Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 1/483

Tabaqaat Al Kubra : Ibn Saad 2/248

Safwatul Safwa : Ibn Jauzi 1/443

Narrated by Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on my chest and made dua, 'Yaa Allah ! Keep him firm on guidance and make truth prominent on his tongue.' After that, I never had the slightest doubt of committing a mistake while judging between two people.

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 2/774, #2310

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 2/337

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/122

During the battle of Badr, Sayyidina Ukkasha's sword broke and RasoolAllahﷺ gave him a wooden stick and said, "Strike with it." The stick was transformed into a long, strong, sharp, gleaming sword and he fought with it and after the war was over he kept it. The sword was called Al-Awn (the help). He took the sword with him in each battle and was finally martyred fighting the people of Ridda.

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Hisham 3/185

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/188

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 3/290

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 11/411

Narrated by Sayyidina Muaykib Yamani radi Allahu anhu :

During Hajj I was in Makka in a house. RasoolAllahﷺ was there as well. A child who was born on the same day was brought to RasoolAllahﷺ.

RasoolAllahﷺ questioned the child, "Who am I?"

The child replied, "You are the Messenger of Allah." RasoolAllahﷺ then said, "You have spoken the truth."

Thereafter the child did not speak until he grew older.

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/88

Someone asked Sayyidina Safina radi Allahu anhu about the reason behind his name. (Safina means vessel / ship)

He said, "This name was given to me by RasoolAllahﷺ. I was travelling with RasoolAllahﷺ and other Sahaaba when they found their luggage heavy. So RasoolAllahﷺ told me, 'Spread your cloak.'

I did so and they placed their luggage in it.

Then RasoolAllahﷺ told me, 'Lift it for you are Safina.'

From that day, I could lift one or two or even seven camel-loads of weight effortlessly."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/155

Also reported by Imaam Ahmad, Imaam Bayhaqi, Ibn Saad and Abu Nu'aym.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

Once while RasoolAllahﷺ was praying, Abu Jahal went towards him with the intention of harming him. As soon as he came near himﷺ, he fled back in horror while covering his face with his hands.

The people asked him, "What happened?"

He said, "I saw a trench of fire between Muhammad(ﷺ) and me."

About this RasoolAllahﷺ said, "If he had come near me, the angels would have torn him to pieces."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/242

A person who looked like a Hakeem from Banu Aamir came to RasoolAllahﷺ and told him (by way of jest), "O Muhammad(ﷺ)! You talk of many (new) things. Do you wish for anything that I can do for you?"

RasoolAllahﷺ invited him towards Islam and asked, "Do you wish that I show you a maujiza?"

There were many trees near RasoolAllahﷺ and he pointed towards a branch of date-palm tree and commanded it to come towards him.

The branch detached from the tree and went down in Sajda and rose and again went in Sajda and rose again until it came in front of RasoolAllahﷺ. Then RasoolAllahﷺ commanded it to go back.

On seeing this, the person said, “By Allah ! I will never accuse you of lying from now onwards.”

Sahih Ibn Hibban 14/454, #6523

Musnad Abu Ya'la 4/237, #2350

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 12/100, #12595

Narrated by Sayyidina Umrau bin Shu'ayb radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ was with his uncle Sayyidina Abu Taalib radi Allahu anhu at a place 3 miles from Urfa when the latter complained of thirst.

He said, “I am feeling thirsty but I have no water with me.”

RasoolAllahﷺ got down from his ride and hit his blessed foot against the soil. Water sprung up from the ground and he told Hazrat Abu Taalib, “(O my uncle) drink.”

He drank the water and after he finished drinking, RasoolAllahﷺ again hit his blessed foot against the ground and water stopped gushing out.

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/152

Safwatus Safwa : Imaam Ibn Jauzi 1/76

Sharah Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Zarqaani 5/170

Naseem Ar-Riyad : Imaam Khafaaji 3/507

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ took some pebbles in his blessed hand and the pebbles started proclaiming Tasbeeh and we heard their Tasbeeh.

Then RasoolAllahﷺ placed the pebbles in the hand of Sayyidina Abu Bakr, Sayyidina Umar and Sayyidina Usman (radi Allahu anhum) in turns and they continued reciting the Tasbeeh.

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/158

The Quran states that all creations in the heavens and the earth praise Allah but humans do not understand their Tasbeeh (17:44). Yet due to the barakah of the blessed hands of RasoolAllahﷺ, even the pebbles proclaimed Tasbeeh in such a manner that it was audible to the people.

RasoolAllahﷺ passed by a spring and asked the people about the name of the spring and condition of the water. They said, "It's name is Besaan and it's water is saline."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "It's name is Nu'maan and it's water is sweet."

As soon as RasoolAllahﷺ spoke these words, the water of the spring turned sweet.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/505

Its just a matter of his words which is enough to change the state of things !

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu from Sayyidah Faatima radi Allahu anha:

The mushrikeen of Quraysh held a gathering wherein they decided that when RasoolAllahﷺ passes from that way, they would all hurt him together. Sayyidah Faatima overheard this and told about it to Sayyidah Khadija radi Allahu anha who inturn informed RasoolAllahﷺ about it.

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Stay calm" and went out.

The Quraysh saw him and started saying, "He is the one ! He is the one !" yet not one of them could gather the courage to even look at him. All of them stood there, with their heads down.

RasoolAllahﷺ took a handful of pebbles and threw them at their faces and said, "The faces have perished."

Then whoever was hit in the face by those pebbles was killed in the battle of Badr.

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/132

Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani writes that this has been recorded by Imaam Ahmad, Imaam Haakim, Imaam Bayhaqi and Abu Nu'aym.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Abbas and Sayyidina Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhum:

There were 360 idols placed around the Kaaba and the bases of those idols were reinforced with lead and stone.

When RasoolAllahﷺ entered Kaaba at the time of conquest of Makka, he pointed his staff at the idols without touching them. Then he recited the aayah "Truth has come and falsehood has vanished." (17:81).

Whenever he pointed at the face of any idol, it fell down on it's back and when he pointed to the back of any idol, it fell down on it's face and it continued until not a single idol was left standing.

Sahih Ibn Hibban 14/452, #6522

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 8/51, #7933

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 4/302

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/478-479

Sayyidina Jarir bin Abdullah radi Allahu anhu came to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ and complained of his inability to stay steadfast on horse-backs. RasoolAllahﷺ placed hisﷺ blessed hand against his chest and made dua for him.

Thereafter Sayyidina Jarir was counted among the best horse-riders.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/510

“Tereﷺ toa wasf aib-e-tanaahi se hain baree
Hairaan hu mere Shah main kya kya kahun tujhe.
Lekin Raza ne khatm-e-sukhan ispe kar diya
Khaaliq ka banda khalq ka Aaqaa kahun tujhe.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Yourﷺ noble features are free from defects of exaggeration

I am perplexed my Master, how do I praise you?

But Raza has ended his speech with this saying

That I call you the worshipper of the Creator (and) the Master of the Creation)

CHAPTER 6 : THE REPELLER OF AFFLICTIONS AND DISEASES

وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُعَذِّبَهُمْ وَأَنْتَ فِيهِمْ

*But Allah was
not going to send them*

penalty while

you

were amongst them

(Qur'an 8:33)

“Now has come unto you a Messenger(ﷺ) from amongst yourselves: it grieves him that you should perish : ardently anxious is he over you : to the Believers he is most kind and merciful.”

Qur'an 9:128

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

I said, “Ya RasoolAllahﷺ ! I have listened to many ahadith from you but I forget them.”

RasoolAllahﷺ told me, “Spread your cloak” and I did.

Then heﷺ moved his hands as if filling them with something (and emptied them in the cloth) and told me, “Now place it against your chest.” I did so and I have not forgotten anything after that.

Sahih Bukhari 1/56, #119

Sahih Muslim 4/1939, #2491

“Baksh do jo cheez chaaho kyunki Mahbub-e-Khuda ho

Mustafaﷺ ho Mujtabaﷺ ho jo kahun us se siwaa ho.”

Youﷺ can grant what you wish for you are the Beloved of Allah

You are Mustafaﷺ, you are Mujtabaﷺ ; whatever I say you are beyond that)

Narrated by Sayyidina Yazeed bin Abu Ubayd radi Allahu anhu :

I saw a wound-mark on the body of Sayyidina Salama radi Allahu anhu and asked him, “O Abu Muslim ! What is this wound-mark?”

He replied, “I got wounded in the battle of Khaybar and people used to say that I was going to die soon but I went to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ, Heﷺ blew on the wound three times and I never felt any discomfort after that.”

Sahih Bukhari 4/1541, #3969

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/12, #3894

Musnad Ahmad 4/88, #16562

Narrated by Sayyidina Baraa bin Aazib radi Allahu anhu : (In a lengthy narration)

Sayyidina Abdullah bin Ateeq radi Allahu anhu said, "I fell and broke my leg and then covered it with my turban. After that I went to the Court of RasoolAllah ﷺ and told him about it. He placed his blessed hand over my foot and it never pained again after that."

Sahih Bukhari 4/1482, #3813

Narrated by Sayyidina Miswar bin Makhrama radi Allahu anhu : (in a lengthy narration)

RasoolAllah ﷺ changed his path till he dismounted at the farthest end of Hudaibiyah at a pit (i.e. well) containing little water which the people used in small amounts and within a short time the people used up all its water and complained to RasoolAllah ﷺ of thirst.

RasoolAllah ﷺ took an arrow out of his arrow-case and ordered them to put the arrow in that pit. By Allah ! The water gushed forth and continued gushing out till all the people quenched their thirst and returned with satisfaction.

Sahih Bukhari 3/193, #2731

Narrated by Sayyidina Raa'fi bin Khadij radi Allahu anhu :

Once I visited RasoolAllah ﷺ and saw that meat was being boiled in the pots. I liked one piece of fat so I took and ate it. After that (because of it) I suffered from severe stomach ache for about one year.

Then I went to RasoolAllah ﷺ and narrated to him the whole incident about the fat and stomach ache.

At this RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Indeed seven people had their souls in it." (i.e. seven other people were also desiring to eat that piece)

Then RasoolAllah ﷺ wiped his blessed hand on my stomach and I vomitted that entire piece (of fat) which was green in colour.

By Him who sent RasoolAllah ﷺ with truth ! After that I never had complaint of any pain in my stomach.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 4/282, #4429

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/183

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 4/173, #6871

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/117

The narration is Sahih

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

A woman came to RasoolAllahﷺ with her son and said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! My son is possessed by a jinn and the jinn pesters us during lunch and dinner time.”

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on his chest and made dua. The boy vomited and the jinn rolled out in the form of a black stone.

Musnad Ahmad 1/254, #2288

Sunnan Daarimi 1/24, #19

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 12/57, #12460

From Sayyidina Qataadah radi Allahu anhu :

On the day of Badr (due to an arrow hitting his eye), one of his eyes rolled out of the socket. The other Sahaaba suggested to cut the eye but RasoolAllahﷺ asked them not to do it.

RasoolAllahﷺ made dua and placed the eye of Hazrat Qataadah back in the eye-socket with his blessed hand. The eye of Hazrat Qataadah healed in such a manner that it was hard to find which eye was hit by arrow.

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/334, #5281

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/400, #32364

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 19/8, #12

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/187

Tehzeeb At-Tehzeeb : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 7/430, #814

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 3/291

Musnad Abu Ya'la 3/120, #1549

Narrated by Sayyidina Abd Al-Azeez bin Umar radi Allahu anhu :

A blind person was brought to RasoolAllahﷺ. He said, “Due to stepping over snake eggs, I lost my eye-sight.”

RasoolAllahﷺ blew over his eyes and his sight returned.

The narrator says, "I saw him threading a needle even at the age of eighty."

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 5/45, #23563

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 4/25, #3546

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/23, #1598

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/298

Narrated by Sayyidina Usman bin Abul Aas radi Allahu anhu :

I used to forget Quran (after memorizing it). So, I went to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ and said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! I memorize Quran and forget it thereafter."

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on my chest and said, "Yaa Shaytaan ! Get out of the chest of Usman."

Thereafter I never forgot whatever I memorized.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 9/47, #8374

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/3

Narrated by Sayyidina Abd Ar-Rahman radi Allahu anhu from his father :

I went to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ and complained about the abscess on my hand.

I said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! This abscess has caused a lot of problems for me. Due to it, I am not able to hold a sword in my hand and nor am I able to control an animal while riding it."

RasoolAllahﷺ blew over my hand and then placed his hand over the abscess and pressed it.

When I looked at my hand after that, it was as if the abscess was never there.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 7/306, #7215

Taqreekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 4/250, #2694

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 3/331, #3876

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/298

(Abscess is a condition where puss gets accumulated in the tissue)

Narrated by Sayyidina Ubay bin Abbas radi Allahu anhu from his father :

RasoolAllah ﷺ came near the well of Buda'ah, took some water in a container and then made Wudu from it. He put the left-over water back in the well.

Then he took out the water again and then drank the water from it. After that he put some of his blessed saliva in the water.

After that whoever would fall sick during the lifetime of RasoolAllah ﷺ, we would bath him with the water from that well and that person would get fully cured.

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 1/503

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 6/122, #5704

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/543

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 4/12

During the battle of Uhud, Sayyidina Kulthum bin Husayn radi Allahu anhu was shot in his throat. RasoolAllah ﷺ put some of his blessed saliva upon his throat and it healed immediately.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/323

Al-Isaba fi tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 7/119, # 9907

Narrated by Sayyidina Muawiyah bin Al-Hakam radi Allahu anhu:

We were with RasoolAllah ﷺ. My brother Ali bin Hakam (radi Allahu anhu) made his horse jump into a trench and his leg got crushed by the wall of the trench. So we took him on our horse and brought him to RasoolAllah ﷺ.

RasoolAllah ﷺ wiped his blessed hand on his leg and his leg was healed even before he stepped down from the horse.

Dalaail An-Nubuwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/184

Al-Isaba fi tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 4/462

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Allama Ibn Abi Bakr Haytami 6/134, #10147

Narrated by Sayyidina Zayaal radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand over the head of Sayyidina Hanzalah radi Allahu anhu and said, "May Allah bless you."

Thereafter, if a person with swelling in face or an animal with swollen udder was brought to Hazrat Hanzalah, he would put some saliva on his hand and say 'Bismillah.' Thereafter he would move his hand over his own head for RasoolAllahﷺ had placed hisﷺ blessed hand on his head.

Then he would place his hand over the person with swelling and the swelling would heal immediately.

Musnad Ahmad 5/67, #20684

Taareek Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 3/37, #152

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 4/6, #3477

Al-Isaaba fi tameez As-Sahaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Al-Asqalani 2/133, #1857

"Jab unkayﷺ gadaa bhar dete hain Shahaan-e-Zamaana ki jholi

Mohtaaj ki jab ye haalat hai Mukhtaar ka aalam kya hoga?"

(When hisﷺ slaves have the authority to fill the treasures of the Kings of the time

If this is the condition of his attendants, what will be the authority of The Chosen Oneﷺ himself?)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abd Ar-Rahman bin Haarith radi Allahu anhu from his grandfather :

During the battle of Uhud, the eye of Hazrat Abu Zarr radi Allahu anhu got injured and then RasoolAllahﷺ put some of his blessed saliva over his eye.

(It healed up instantly and) this eye of his became better than his other eye.

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/298

Musnad Abu Ya'la 3/120, #1550

Narrated by Sayyidah Asma bint Abi Bakr radi Allahu anha :

RasoolAllahﷺ underwent cupping and then gave the blood to my son (to bury it somewhere). He drank it and Jibraeel alaihis salaam came and told RasoolAllahﷺ about it.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked him, "What did you do with the blood?"

He said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! I did not like that your blessed blood be thrown on the ground."

RasoolAllahﷺ told him, "Now the fire of hell will never touch you."

Then RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on his head and said, "You will be protected (from harming) people and the you will be protected (from the harm) of people."

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 1/330

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 20/233

Al-Isaba fi Tamiyaz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 4/93

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Saeed Al-Khudri radi Allahu anhu :

During the battle of Uhud, when RasoolAllahﷺ got wounded, his (i.e Hazrat Abu Saeed's) father Sayyidina Maalik bin Sanaan cleared the blood from the wounded face of RasoolAllahﷺ by using his tongue as a result of which the wound shone.

He was asked, "Are you drinking the blood?"

He replied, "Yes I am drinking the blood of RasoolAllahﷺ."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The one whose blood mixes with mine, the fire of hell will never touch him."

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 9/47, #9098

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/270

There are many other similar narrations where the Sahaaba drank the blood of RasoolAllahﷺ as recorded in the following:

Taareekh Al-Kabeer: Imaam Bukhari 4/209, #2524

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 7/67, #13185

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 5/233, #6489

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 7/81, #6434

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/270

Siyar alam An-Nubala : Imaam Dhaabi 3/366

Nawaadir Al-Usool : Haakim Tirmidhi 1/186

Jaami As-Sagheer : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/273

Narrated by Sayyidina Sulaymaan bin Umrau radi Allahu anhu :

A woman came to RasoolAllahﷺ with her son and said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Some evil is upon my son and he is not able to speak.”

RasoolAllahﷺ commanded her to get some water in a bowl. Thereafter he put some water in his blessed mouth and then put in it the bowl and told her,

“Give him this water to drink and wash his mouth with it.”

After sometime Hazrat Umm Jandab radi Allahu anha asked that woman about her son. She said, “He is now healthier than all the other boys.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/88

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Zayd bin Akhtab radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on my face and made dua for me. (The narrator) Sayyidina Uzrah says, “Abu Zayd lived till 120 years of age and (due to the blessings of the hand of RasoolAllahﷺ), only a few hairs of his head had turned white.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/594, #3629

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 17/27, #45

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/412

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Zayd Ansari radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ told me, “Come near me.”

Then he moved his blessed hand over my head and face and made dua, “Ya Allah ! Beautify him and maintain his beauty.”

The narrator says that Hazrat Abu Zayd lived for more than hundred years but only a few hairs on his head and beard had turned white. His face was clear, illuminated and wrinkle-free until he passed away.

Musnad Ahmad 5/77, #21013

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 4/599, #5763

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

My mother was a mushrika and I used to invite her to Islam. One day when I was inviting her to embrace Islam, she made an objectionable speech about RasoolAllahﷺ which I could not bear.

I cried and went to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ and told him everything. Then I requested him to make dua so that my mother embraces Islam.

RasoolAllahﷺ made dua, "O Allah ! Guide the mother of Abu Hurayrah."

I happily went home after this and when my mother opened the door, she said, "O Abu Hurayrah ! I bear witness that Muhammadﷺ is the slave and Messenger of Allah."

Sahih Muslim 4/1938, #2491

Musnad Ahmad 2/319, #8242

Narrated by Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu :

On one occasion I fell very sick. RasoolAllahﷺ came to visit me, prodded me with his blessed foot and made dua, "Ya Allah ! Grant him cure and health."

Thereafter, I never suffered from that ailment again.

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Nasaai 6/261, #10897

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/560, #3564

Musnad Ahmad 1/83

Narrated by Sayyidina Ya'la bin Ashdaq :

Sayyidina Naabgha radi Allahu anhu recited a couplet in front of RasoolAllahﷺ after which RasoolAllahﷺ told him, "You recited a nice couplet."

Thereafter RasoolAllahﷺ made dua for him, "May Allah never make your face unattractive."

(The narrator says) : I saw Hazrat Naabgha and even though his age exceeded hundred years, none of his teeth had fallen off.

Imaam Bayhaqi narrates another incident which states that when any of Hazrat Naabgha's teeth would fall off, a new one would grow in its place and his teeth were whiter than snow and shiny.

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/331

Narrated by Sayyidina Salman radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ went to visit a sick Ansaari who was on his deathbed. He asked him, "How do you feel?" He replied, "Goodness." He then said, "Two angels appeared to me, one black and one white."

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "Who is nearer to you?" He said, "The black one."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Less good and more bad."

He said, "Ya RasoolAllahﷺ ! Please bless me with your duas."

Heﷺ made this dua, "Yaa Allah! Forgive his many sins and let his few good deeds become complete."

Heﷺ then asked, "Now what do you see?"

He said, "Ya RasoolAllahﷺ ! Now I am seeing my virtuous deeds growing. My parents be sacrificed upon you Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! I am seeing my wrongs perishing and the black angel has now gone far away."

Heﷺ asked, "Which of your actions is increasing your hope?"

He said, "I used to provide water to people."

Heﷺ said, "I am well aware of the discomfort which this person is experiencing. There is no vein (in his body) which is not feeling the pain of death."

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 178

Imaam Ahmad and Imaam Tabaraani narrate from Sayyidina Waza radi Allahu anhu :

We presented ourselves in the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ as a delegation. I said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! We have among us our uncle who is afflicted with problem (he was blind). Please make dua for him."

RasoolAllahﷺ asked us to get him close. Then he raised a part of his blessed cloak and said, 'O enemy of Allah ! Get out' and threw the cloak over that (blind) person's back.

This person's sight returned after which RasoolAllahﷺ made him sit in front of himﷺ, wiped his blessed hand over his face and made dua for him.

Due to the barakh of the dua of RasoolAllahﷺ, his eyes became the sharpest among all of us.

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 1/682

It has been narrated to me that Abu Abdullah bin Rasheed said,

"We went to Madina Tayyaba in 684 A.H and I was accompanied by my friend Abdullah bin Abul Qasim Al-Hakeem. He was suffering from an eye ailment.

When we reached Dhul Hulaifah, we got down from our rides and made the intention of ziyaarah for Rauza Shareefﷺ. Al-Hakeem started walking towards the Rauza Shareef at a fast pace, keeping in mind the greatness of the place. When we finally reached there, his eye ailment had vanished."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 3/602

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "There is no believer but I am the Master of his life more than him in duniya and aakhirah. If you wish, you may read this verse :

'The Nabi is closer to the believers than their own selves.' (Quran 33:6)

So, when a Muslim dies and leaves behind wealth, his family will be the heirs of that wealth. But if he leaves behind debts or orphans, let them come to me for I am their Maula (guardian)."

Sahih Bukhari 4/1795, #4503

Sunnan Daarimi 2/341, #2594

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/238, #12148

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The fire of hell will never touch the Muslim who has seen me or has seen the one who has seen me."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/694, #3858

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 17/357, #983

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Hayatmi 10/21

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Graves are sunk into darkness. Almighty Allah illuminates the graves of people by the virtue of my dua."

Sahih Muslim #956

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 308

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "I am named Muhammad in Quran and Ahmad in Injeel. In Torah my name is Uheed. And verily I have been named Uheed because I will repel the fire of hell from my Ummah."

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 18/84

Meezan Al-Aetdaal : Imaam Dahaabi 1/336

Lisaan Al-Meezan : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 1/354

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Suyuti 1/133

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 3/32

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Umar radi Allahu anhu : (in a long narration)

We came close to RasoolAllah ﷺ and kissed his blessed hand. RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "I am the refuge of every Muslim."

Sunnan Abu Dawood 3/46, #2647

Musnad Ahmad 2/70, #5384

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/541, #33686

Al-Adab Al-Mufrad : Imaam Bukhari 1/338, #972

If a person sees a dream wherein he sees RasoolAllah ﷺ in a barren land, then greenery will cover the land. And if a person sees RasoolAllah ﷺ at a time when the person is suffering from problems, then all his problems will be solved.

Taabeer Ar-Ruyaa : Imaam Ibn Sireen, p.19

Shah Waliullah narrates this incident of his father :

Once during the fasts of Ramadaan, I suffered from nose-bleed. I felt very weak and I was so hungry that I was about to break my fast. But then the thought of being deprived of the blessings of fasts in Ramadaan hit me.

I slept and in my dream I saw RasoolAllah ﷺ giving me pudding and cold water to drink. When I woke up, my hunger and thirst had disappeared and my hand smelt of saffron.

People then washed my hand and took the water as Tabarruk with them and did Iftaar with it.

Anfaas-ul-Aarifeen : Shah Waliullah, p.112

“Once Eesaal-e-Sawaab is done for the deceased, the deceased can present it in the Court of RasoolAllah ﷺ as a gift and this will be a source of barakah and favours.”

Maktoobat : Shaykh Ahmad Sirhandi Naqshbandi 3/92, Maktoob #28

CHAPTER 7: ILM-E-GHAIB : MATCHLESS KNOWLEDGE OF THE
FLAWLESS PEARL

وَمِنْ عُلُومِكَ عِلْمُ اللّٰهِ وَالْقَلَمِ

"And a part of your ilm is the knowledge of the Tablet and the Pen."

- Imaam Busairi in Zaseedah Burdah Sharceef

When we, the Ahlus Sunnah attribute the sifat of Ilm-e-Ghaib to RasoolAllahﷺ, we imply that it is bestowed upon him by Allah. The Ilm of Allah is an infinite ocean and the Ilm of Nabiﷺ is a drop from that ocean.

Yet that drop of Ilm is beyond the comprehension of the human mind and encompasses the knowledge of the Tablet and the Pen, the knowledge of 'Maa kaana wa ma Yakun' (What has happened and what will happen). So the Ilm of Allah is "zaati" while the ilm of RasoolAllahﷺ is "ataayi."

"He (alone) knows the Unseen, nor does He make any one acquainted with His Mysteries. Except a Messenger whom He has chosen.."

[Quran 72:26-27](#)

Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani comments about this aayah :

"It follows from this verse that Ambiya can see some of the Unseen and so do the Awliya that follow each particular Nabi also, as each takes from his Nabi and is graced (yukram) with his knowledge."

[Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 8/660](#)

"Neither does he grudgingly withhold a knowledge of the Unseen."

[Qur'an 81:24](#)

"... nor will He disclose to you the secrets of the Unseen. But He chooses of His Messengers (for the purpose) whom He pleases..."

[Qur'an 3:179](#)

"Ghaib ka jaa'ne waala jo unhayﷺ maine kahaa

Baat Quran ki thi Najdi buraa maan gaya."

(When I called him as the Knower of Unseen

It was from the Quran yet the Najdi felt bad)

Narrated by Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu :

“One day RasoolAllahﷺ stood up amongst us and told us everything from the start of the creation till the time people of paradise entered paradise and people of hell entered hell-fire. Whosoever remembered it remembered. Whosoever forgot it, forgot.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1166, #3020

“Awwal-o-aakhir sub kuch jaanay dekhe ba'eed-o-qareeb

Ghaib ki khabrein dene waala Allah ka wo Habeebﷺ Madani.”

(He knows everything from the start to end and sees things from far and near

The informer of the news of the unseen, that Beloved Oneﷺ of Allah from Madina)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ led the zuhr salaah and then ascended on the mimbar and talked about the Day of Judgement. He said, “There will be huge events preceeding it.”

Then he said, “Anyone who wants to ask me about anything may do so. By Allah ! As long as I am standing here, whatever you ask, I will answer it.” Hazrat Anas says that the people started weeping profusely.

In his jalaal, RasoolAllahﷺ repeatedly said, “Ask what you wish.”

A person got up and asked, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Where will be my place?”

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “In hell-fire.”

Then Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Huzaifa radi Allahu anhu got up and said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Who is my father?”

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, “Your father is Huzaifa.”

Thereafter RasoolAllahﷺ repeatedly said, “Ask me ! Ask me.”

Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu sat on his knees and said, “We are pleased with Allah as our Rabb, Islam as our Deen and you as our Nabi (and we don't want to ask anything else).”

Upon hearing this, RasoolAllahﷺ kept silent and then said, “By Him in whose Hands is my soul ! I was shown Paradise and hell-fire in front of this wall while I was offering Salaah and I have never seen such good and evil before.”

Sahih Bukhari 6/2660, #6864

Sahih Muslim 4/1832, #2359

Notice how RasoolAllahﷺ told Sahaaba that they can ask him ANYTHING and that he WILL answer them.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “(On the night of Me'raaj), my Lord came to me in the most Magnificent form (which suits His Majesty) and said, “Yaa Muhammad.”

I said, “O my Lord ! I am present.”

He said, “What are the angels at the high stations fighting about?”

I said, “My Lord ! I do not know.”

Then Allah placed His blessed Hand between my shoulders and I felt it's coolness in my chest and I recognized everything that is between east and the west.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/366, #3233.

Imaam Tirmidhi says that the narration is Hassan.

The narration is also reported by the following with a slight variation in wording :

Sunnan Daarimi 2/170, #2149

Musnad Ahmad 1/368, #3484

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 8/290, #8117

Musnad Abu Ya'la 4/475, #2608

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/313, #31706

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 7/176

The variation in the words is as follows :

“.. And the reality of everything was manifested upon me from which I knew (everything).”

“... I knew the answers to the questions which would be asked to me pertaining to the world and the hereafter.”

“... And I recognized and saw the reality of each thing in the world and the hereafter.”

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

A day before the battle of Badr, RasoolAllah ﷺ entered the land of Badr and placed his blessed hand on the ground and said, “Here so-and-so among the Kuffar will die.”

Then he placed his blessed hand at different spots and pinpointed the places of death of other Kuffar.

Hazrat Anas says, “(After the battle ended) no Kaafir had died except at the exact spot where RasoolAllah ﷺ foretold.”

Sahih Muslim 3/1403, #1779

Sunnan Abu Dawood 3/58, #2071

Sunnan Nasaai 4/108, #2074

Musnad Ahmad 3/219, #13320

“Kahaan maraingay Abu Jahal-o-Utba-o-Shayba

Ki jung-e-Badr ka Naqsha Huzoor ﷺ jaantay hain.”

(The spots of death of Abu Jahal, Utba and Shayba

The Honoured One ﷺ is aware of the whole scenario of the Battle Of Badr)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

Before the news of martyrdom of Hazrat Zayd, Hazrat Jaafar and Hazrat Abdullah Ibn Rawaaha (radi Allahu anhum) reached, RasoolAllah ﷺ already informed the people about their martyrdom.

He said, “The flag is held by Zayd but he has been martyred. Now the flag is held by Jaafar and he too has been martyred. Now the flag is held by Ibn Rawaaha and he also has been martyred.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ started crying and then said, “Now the flag is held by a sword among the swords of Allah (i.e Sayyidina Khaalid bin Waleed) and Allah has made them victorious over unbelievers through him.”

Sahih Bukhari 4/1554, #4014

Musnad Ahmad 1/204, #1750

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

There was a person who was a scribe for RasoolAllahﷺ. He became an apostate and joined the ranks of Mushriks. He used to say, "Among you, I am the one who knows Muhammad the most. I used to write for him whatever I wished."

When this person died, RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The earth will not accept him."

Hazrat Anas said that Abu Talha told him that he went to the place where he died and found his body outside the grave.

He enquired of the people, "What's the matter with this body?"

They replied, "We tried burying him many times but the earth won't accept him."

Sahih Muslim 4/2145, # 2781

Musnad Ahmed 3/120, # 12236

Narrated by Sayyidina Saubaan radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Allah converged the earth for me and I saw all of it's easts and wests..."

Sahih Muslim 2/390, #2889

Sunnan Tirmidhi 2/40, #2176

This hadith is an answer to those who say that RasoolAllahﷺ did not know what was behind the wall, maazAllah ! May Allah save us from such filthy beliefs, aameen !

"Zameen simti hui hai unkayﷺ aagay haath ke maanind

Unhay khabar hai kisne pukaara Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ."

(The whole world is converged in front of himﷺ as if it's in his hand

He is aware as to who calls out 'Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ')

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

We were in the company of RasoolAllahﷺ when we heard a terrible sound. Thereupon RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "Do you know what (sound) is this?"

We said, "Allah and His Messenger know best."

Thereupon he said, "That is a stone which was thrown seventy years before in Hell and it has been constantly slipping down and now it has reached its base."

Sahih Muslim 4/2184, #2844

RasoolAllahﷺ knew what the sound was : Ilm of ghaib bi iznillah. He had the knowledge of even the time-frame with regards as to when the stone was thrown in hell-fire. The Sahaaba were in his noble company and due to this blessed sohbat, even they too were able to hear the noise.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ once climbed the mountain of Uhud with Abu Bakr, Umar and Usmaan (radi Allahu anhum). The mountain shook with them. RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Be firm, O Uhud ! For on you there are no more than a Nabi, a Siddiq and two martyrs."

Sahih Bukhari 3/1344, #342

Sayyidina Umar and Sayyidina Usmaan (radi Allahu anhum) were martyred years after RasoolAllahﷺ veiled from this world.

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ came back from a journey and as he neared Madina Shareef, a strong wind started blowing. The wind was so strong that it seemed to inflict force on mountains.

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "This wind has been made to blow over the death of a hypocrite."

And as he reached Madina Shareef, a notorious hypocrite from amongst the hypocrites had died.

Sahih Muslim 4/2145, #2782

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

In his final earthly moments, RasoolAllahﷺ called Sayyidah Faatima radi Allahu anha and said something to her secretly upon which she started crying. Then he called her closer and whispered something to her after which she started laughing.

I asked Hazrat Faatima about it and she said, "RasoolAllahﷺ told me that he will pass away with this illness so I wept. Then he told me that I will be the first one from Ahle Bayt to follow him (i.e. first one from his noble household to pass away) so I laughed."

Sahih Bukhari 3/1361, #3511

Sahih Muslim 4/1904, #2450

Sayyidah Faatima radi Allahu anha was the first one to veil from the Ahlul Bayt, passing away within months after RasoolAllahﷺ veiled from the world

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Kisra would die and there would be no Kisra after him and soon Caesar too will die and there will be no Caesar after him. Most certainly you will spend their treasures in the way of Allah.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1102, #2864

Sahih Muslim 4/2236, #2918

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Amr radi Allahu anhu (In a lengthy narration) :

(One day) RasoolAllahﷺ came to us with two books in his blessed hands and asked us, “Do you know about these two books?”

We said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! We do not know except that you inform us about it.”

RasoolAllahﷺ said about the book which was in his right hand, “This is a book from the Sustainer of the Worlds. It contains names of all the people of Jannah, the names of their ancestors and their tribes.”

Then he spoke about the book in his left hand, “This contains the names of the people of hell-fire, the names of their ancestors and their tribes.”

Then he said, “Nothing will be added or taken from from this list.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi #2291

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan-Sahih-Gharib.

In a lengthy narration which talks about the end times, RasoolAllahﷺ talks about a group of people and says:

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “I know their names and the names of their forefathers and the colour of their horses.”

Sahih Muslim 4/2223, #2899

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Sa'eed Al-Khudri radi Allahu anhu while explaining the contruction of Masjid Nabawi :

We used to pick up one brick while Hazrat Ammar radi Allahu anhu would bring two bricks. When RasoolAllahﷺ saw him, he wiped off dust from him and told him, "Ammar ! You will be martyred by a rebel group."

Sahih Bukhari 1/172, #436

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/669, #3800

(Hazrat Ammar was martyred in the battle of Siffin)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Humaid As-Saidi radi Allahu anhu : (in a lengthy narration)

When we reached Tabuk, RasoolAllahﷺ told us, "The violent storm will overtake you during the night, so none amongst you should stand up and he who has a camel with him should hobble it firmly."

A violent storm blew and a person who had stood up was carried away by the storm and thrown between the mountains of Tayy.

Sahih Muslim #1392

Narrated by Sayyidina Salama bin Akwa radi Allahu anhu :

On the day of Khaybar my brother (Hazrat Aamir radi Allahu anhu) fought alongside RasoolAllahﷺ in a fierce battle but unfortunately was killed by his own sword by accident. Some Sahaaba were reluctant to offer his funeral prayers and doubted his martyrdom since he was killed by his own sword.

While returning from Khaybar, I sought permission from RasoolAllahﷺ to recite poetry. He granted me the permission and I recited poetry.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "Whose poetry is this?"

I replied, "My brother Aamir's."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "May Allah have mercy on him."

I said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! People are reluctant to offer his funeral prayers, saying that he died from his own weapon."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "He is a mujahid and his attained martyrdom while doing jihad."

Sahih Muslim 3/1429, #1802

Sunnan Abu Dawood 3/20, #2538

Sunnan Nasai 6/30, #3150

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ passed by two graves. He said, "Both (the dead) are being punished, but they are not being punished for a major (sin). One did not safeguard himself from urine. The other carried tales."

He then called for a fresh twig and split it into two parts and planted one part on each grave and said, "Perhaps their punishment may be mitigated as long as the twigs remain fresh."

Sunnan Abu Daawood #20

The hadith is Sahih and is also found in Sahih Bukhari (#1361) with a slight variation in wording.

RasoolAllahﷺ passed by two graves. His blessed eyes saw what others did not see : that they were being punished. He even knew exactly why they were being punished !

"Jis taraf uth gayi dum main dum aagaya

Us nigaah-e-inaayat pe laakhon salaam."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Wherever he raised [his vision] life itself got revived with life

Lakhs of salutations upon that life-bestowing sight)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Saeed Al-Khudri radi Allahu anhu :

I accompanied RasoolAllahﷺ on a journey and he was riding when suddenly his horse began bucking. I asked, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Why is your horse bucking?"

He said, "It heard the voice of a person who is being punished in his grave, so that is why it began bucking."

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 317

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Zarr radi Allahu anhu :

“There is not a bird which flapped its wings in the air except that RasoolAllahﷺ informed us about it.”

Musnad Ahmad #21970

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Umar radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ mentioned about fitnah and spoke this regarding Hazrat Usman bin Affan radi Allahu anhu – “He will be martyred wrongfully during it.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/360, #3708

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Usmaan said, “In my dream last night I saw RasoolAllahﷺ telling me : ‘O Usman ! You will break your fast with us today.’”

So Sayyidina Usman kept fast on that day and he was martyred on the same day.

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/110, #4554

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/181, #30510

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 7/232

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 3/74

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 39/384

This narration shows that even after veiling from this world, RasoolAllahﷺ is aware of the happenings in the world. In the chapter “Hayyun fee qabrihee : Alive in hisﷺ blessed grave” we will prove this by presenting many Sahih narrations, inshaAllah.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu :

One day RasoolAllahﷺ stood up on his mimbar alongwith Imaam Hassan alaihis salaam and then said, “This son of mine is a Sayyid. I hope that Allah reconciles two groups of Muslims through him.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1238, #343

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/658, #3773

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/216, #4662

Sunnan Nasaai 3/107, #1410

(This prophecy came to pass when Imaam Hassan alaihis salaam gave up his khilaafah six months after he acquired it and made Ameer Muawiyah the king in order to avoid dangerous confrontations between two groups of Muslims)

Narrated by Sayyidina Safina radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “The Khilaafah of Nubuawah will last thirty years, then Allah will give the kingdom to whom He wishes.”

Sunnan Abu Dawood #4647

The hadith is Sahih.

(With Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu was martyred, the khilaafah had been in place for 29 years and six months. Then Imaam Hassan alaihis salaam ruled for six more months, thereby fulfilling this prophecy of khilaafah being in place for thirty years. After this, Ameer Muawiyah became the ruler)

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Salma radi Allahu anha :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Hussayn bin Ali (alaihis salaam) will be martyred towards the end of 60th year of my Hijrah.”

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/105, #2807

Musnad Firdaus : Imaam Daylami 5/539, #9020

Taareekh Baghdad : Khateeb Baghdaadi 1/142

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “My son Hussayn (alaihis salaam) will be martyred in a place called Karbala. Whosoever is there at that time should help him.”

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 8/255

Narrated by Sayyidah Salma radi Allahu anha:

I entered upon Hazrat Umm Salma radi Allahu anha while she was crying so I asked, “What causes you to cry?” She said, “I saw RasoolAllahﷺ in a dream and there was dust on his head and his beard. So I asked, ‘What happened, Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ?’ He said: ‘I just witnessed the killing of Hussayn (alaihis salaam).’

Sunnan Tirmidhi #4140

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Gharib

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Salma radi Allahu anha :

RasoolAllahﷺ gave me some mud and said, “O Umm Salma ! When this mud turns into blood, it would mean that my son has been martyred.”

Hazrat Umm Salma had kept this mud in a bottle and she would look at it everyday and say, “O mud ! The day you turn red will be a big day.”

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/108

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/125

(One more point to be noted is that out of all his noble wives, RasoolAllahﷺ gave this mud specifically to Hazrat Umm Salma because he knew she would be the only one among his wives who would be alive at the time of Imaam Hussayn's martyrdom)

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

One day I saw RasoolAllahﷺ in a dream at the time of noon. There was dust on his noble head and a bottle of blood in his blessed hand. I asked, “What is this, Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ?”

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, “This is the blood of Hussayn (alaihis salaam) and his companions. I have been collecting their blood since today morning.”

I remembered the time of this dream. It was the same day Imaam Hussayn alaihis salaam was martyred.

Narrated by Imaam Ahmad and Imaam Bayhaqi

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/256

Taareekh Al-Khulafa : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 299

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 8/257

In Karbala, when Imaam Hussayn alaihis salaam saw Shumr bin Ziljosh, he said, “Allah and His Rasoolﷺ have spoken the truth. RasoolAllahﷺ had said, “I am seeing a white dog immersed in the blood of my Ahlul Bayt.”

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 8/242

Kanz Al-Ummal #34322

(Shumr was the one who martyred Imaam Hussayn alaihis salaam and he had white patches on his skin)

Narrated by Sayyidina Huzaifa bin Usayd radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Last night, whole of my Ummah from first to last was presented before me near this stone."

A person asked, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Those who have been born, they were presented to you. How were those presented before you who are not born yet?"

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, "They were shown to me in images of mud and I recognize each one of them better than how anyone among you recognizes your friend."

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/181, #3055

Marifat As-Sahaaba : Abu Nu'aym 2/694, #1867

The hadith is Hassan li ghayrihee (Sound with supporting narrations)

Narrated by Sayyidina Huzaifa radi Allahu anhu :

"RasoolAllahﷺ informed me of everything that will happen till the day of Qiyaamah and there is not a thing that I did not ask him about. However I did not ask him what will drive the people of Madina out of Madina."

Sahih Muslim 4/2217, #2892

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/483, #2191

Narrated by Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Verily Allah raised the earth for me and I see what is happening in the world and what will happen in it till the day of judgement just as I see the palm of my hand."

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/287

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/185

Sharah Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Zarqaani 7/204

Imaam Bayhaqi reported a Hassan narration from Hazrat Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu that a Bedouin was martyred in front of the RasoolAllahﷺ, so RasoolAllahﷺ sat happily at his head-

side and began to smile. Thereafter RasoolAllah ﷺ turned his face away from him, so he was asked about this.

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “My displaying happiness (and smiling) was because I was observing the excellent status that Allah had bestowed upon him and I turned my face away because his heavenly wives have come to him.”

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p.372

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu ahu :

A delegation of Abul Qays came to RasoolAllah ﷺ. While they were sitting, RasoolAllah ﷺ suddenly turned towards them and told them, “In your area, you have many types of dates. You call so-and-so coloured dates by such-and-such name” and RasoolAllah ﷺ told them of the names and colours of the dates which grew there.

On hearing this, a person from among them stood up and said, “Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! May my father and mother be sacrificed for you ! Had you been born in our area, you would not have known more than this (i.e RasoolAllah ﷺ perfectly described the whole scenario). I bear witness that you are the Messenger of Allah.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “While you were sitting here, your land was raised in front of me and I saw all of it. And among the best of your dates is Al-Barni which you use to cure sickness.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/44

When Sayyidina Khalid bin Waleed was sent to Akila (to assassinate him), RasoolAllah ﷺ told him, “You will find him hunting blue bull.”

It happened exactly as RasoolAllah ﷺ foretold.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/520

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Thaabit radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ sent Sayyidah Aayesha to meet a woman from Bani Kalb for whom he had sent the proposal of Nikkah. After Sayyidah Aayesha came back, she told RasoolAllah ﷺ, “I did not see anything special in her.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “You saw a mole on her face and you got goosebumps due to it.”

At this Sayyidah Aayesha confessed, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Nothing is hidden from you no matter how much someone tries to conceal it.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/218-219

Also reported by Ibn Saad and Ibn Asakir.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abi Aasim radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ sent a gift for Sayyidina Usman through a person. When the person reached there, he remained there for some time.

After he came back, RasoolAllahﷺ asked him, “Why did you prolong your stay there?” Then he said, “Shall I tell you why you waited there?”

RasoolAllahﷺ continued and said, “You cast one glance at Usman and another at Ruqayya and were contemplating who is more beautiful of the two.”

That person said, “By Him who has sent you with truth. You have spoken the truth.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/217

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

We saw rain-clouds when RasoolAllahﷺ came out to us and said, “The angel in charge of these clouds came to me and greeted me. Then he informed me that he was directing these clouds to a valley of Yemen called Darih.”

Thereafter a rider came to us and we asked him about those clouds. He told us that it had rained in that area (Darih) on the same day (as was foretold by RasoolAllahﷺ)

Dalaail An-Nubuwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/311

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/212

Hazrat Suraqah bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu went finding RasoolAllahﷺ and Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu when they were doing Hijrah to Madina (he had not embraced Islam then). The pagans had placed a reward of 100 camels on anyone who finds them. In anticipation of the reward, Hazrat Suraqah followed them but was not able to capture them since his horse would fall violently every time he came closer to them. Finally, he gave up.

While he was leaving, RasoolAllah ﷺ told him, “O Suraqah ! How will it be when you will wear the bracelets of Kisra.”

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 2/45

When Persia fell to Muslims during the Khilaafah of Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu, spoils of war were brought to Hazrat Umar. Among them were the bracelets of Kisra as well. Hazrat Umar called Suraqah and gave them the bracelets.

At this, Hazrat Suraqah said, “All praises be to Allah who snatched these bracelets from Kisra, the one who proclaimed to be Rabb of the people and gave them to Suraqah bin Maalik to wear.”

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 2/45

This is also recorded by Imaam Bayhaqi in Dalaail An-Nubuawah (6/364)

Narrated by Sayyidina Wa'il bin Hujr radi Allahu anhu :

When I came to know about the advent of RasoolAllah ﷺ, I went to present myself in his Court. I was informed by other Sahaaba that RasoolAllah ﷺ had foretold them about my coming 3 days before I arrived there.

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/116

Imaam Nabahaani writes that Imaam Bukhari has recorded this in Taareek Al-Kabeer and Imaam Bayhaqi in Dalaail An-Nubuawah.

When someone from among the Munaafiqeen would talk in their own gathering, person from among his companions would tell him, “Be silent for by Allah, if he (RasoolAllah ﷺ) has no one to inform him, then even the stones of Bathaa would inform him.”

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/521

Imaam Haakim narrates from Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ informed us, “Soon the blood of Usman will spill over the words of Allah 'Fasayakfeekahumullah' (Qur'an 2:137) and he will be martyred.”

Hujjat Allah ala Al-Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/70-71

When Sayyidina Usman was martyred, he was reading the Qur'an and his blood fell on these words of Qur'an exactly as RasoolAllah ﷺ had foretold !

A person came to Hazrat Umar bin Abdul Aziz radi Allahu anhu and told him, "I saw RasoolAllahﷺ in my dream. Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu was on his right side and Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khattab radi Allahu anhu on his left side. You were sitting in front of himﷺ. Meanwhile, two people came and had an altercation upon which RasoolAllahﷺ told you 'O Umar bin Abdul Aziz ! When you become Khalifa, follow the path of Hazrat Abu Bakr and Hazrat Umar."

On hearing this, Hazrat Umar bin Abdul Aziz started weeping.

Taareekh Al-Khulafa : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 328

A person saw RasoolAllahﷺ in his dream and complained about his excessive poverty. RasoolAllahﷺ asked him to go to a person by the name of Eesa bin Musa and ask him for help.

The man said, "Ya RasoolAllahﷺ ! Please give me a sign."

RasoolAllahﷺ told him, "Tell him this : he had a vision of me in such-and-such place. I was standing at a high spot after which I came down. He also came close to me. Then I asked him to go back."

The person came to Eesa bin Musa and told him about it. Eesa bin Musa professed that he had indeed seen such a dream. Thereafter he loaned 800 Dirhams to the person.

Hujjat Allah ala Al-Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/559

The parents of Sayyidah Rabia Al-Basri were so poor that the night she was born, they did not have any cloth to wrap her in. They could not even afford oil for a lamp. So the mother of Hazrat Rabia told her father to go to the neighbour's house and ask for some oil to light the lamp.

But since he had vowed not to ask for anything from anyone besides Allah, he went there and pretended to knock the door before coming back empty-handed.

In a state of despair, sleep overtook him and he saw RasoolAllahﷺ in his dream. He told him not to despair and gave glad tidings that his daughter will reach lofty station and due to her intercession, 1000 people from the Ummah of RasoolAllahﷺ will be forgiven. Heﷺ then commanded him to go to the Governor of Basra with a letter which stated that the Governor had a habit of sending Salawaat upon RasoolAllahﷺ hundred times every night and 400

times on Thursday nights. But since he did not recite Salawaat on the last Thursday, he should pay the bearer of the letter 400 Deenars as a penalty.

Hazrat Rabia's father woke up, wrote the letter and sent it to the Governor through his courtier. As soon as the Governor read the letter, he was very pleased and commanded 10,000 Deenars to be distributed among the poor and also gave Hazrat Rabia's father 400 Deenars.

Tazkiratul Awliya : Shaykh Fareed Ad-Deen Attar, p.42

“The intelligence of RasoolAllah ﷺ was such that the intelligence of other humans came nowhere near him ﷺ. That is why the virtues of RasoolAllah ﷺ are so great.

The amount of knowledge bestowed upon RasoolAllah ﷺ by Allah is such that it is beyond human comprehension.”

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/119

“It is waajib to believe that RasoolAllah ﷺ did not physically depart from this world except that Allah bestowed him with all the knowledge of unseen with regards to duniya and aakhirah.”

Tafseer As-Saawi : Imaam Ahmed As-Saawi 2/11

Shah Waliullah narrates from his father Shah Abd Ar Raheem Dehalvi :

Every year, I used to distribute food on the occasion of Mawlid An-Nabi ﷺ.

One year, I was not able to do so (due to financial constraints). So all I could distribute among the people was roasted grams.

At night in my dream I saw the same gram before RasoolAllah ﷺ and he looked very happy.

Hirz As-Sameen fi Mubasharaat An-Nabi Al-Ameen : Shah Waliullah, p.40

Now we will present some ahadith which show that RasoolAllah ﷺ is aware of even the conditions of the hearts of people : (Taken from the Risaalah of Sidi Muhammad Touseef Mohiuddin “The Master ﷺ Of The Righteous Who Knows The Intentions In The Hearts Of Others”)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “You see me facing the Qibla but by Allah, neither your Rukus nor your Khushu is hidden from me and I see you from behind my back.”

Sahih Bukhari 1/149, #741

Musnad Ahmad 2/303, #8011

“Khushu” here refers to one’s concentration in Salaah and it is a matter of heart. Even within Salaah, RasoolAllahﷺ is aware of the conditions of hearts of the people who pray behind him.

Narrated Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khattab radi Allahu anhu :

During the lifetime of RasoolAllahﷺ there was a man called 'Abdullah' whose nickname was 'Donkey', and he used to make RasoolAllahﷺ laugh. RasoolAllahﷺ lashed him because of drinking (alcohol). And one day he was brought to RasoolAllahﷺ on the same charge and was lashed.

On that, a man among the people said, “O Allah, curse him ! How frequently he has been brought (to RasoolAllahﷺ on such a charge).”

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Do not curse him, for by Allah, I know he loves Allah and His Rasoolﷺ.”

Sahih Bukhari 8/158, #6780

This person was a drunkard and despite committing the sin openly, RasoolAllahﷺ knew of the condition of his heart and that he loved himﷺ.

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu :

Two persons came to the Court of RasoolAllahﷺ and said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! We present ourselves in your Court.”

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “You may ask me what you wish. I will answer even before you ask your questions. And if you wish I will answer after you ask the questions.”

They said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Please give answers without us asking so that our Eemaan is increased.”

RasoolAllahﷺ told the first person, “You came to ask about night prayers, your rukooos, your sujood, your fasts and your ghusl.”

To the second person, heﷺ said, “You came towards Kaaba from your home and you came to ask about your wealth, your stay at Arafat, stoning of Shaytaan, shaving of head and tawaaf of Kaaba.”

They both said, “By Him who has sent you with the truth, we had come to ask you about these very things.”

Sahih Ibn Hibban 5/205, #1887

Musnad Bazzar 12/317, #6177

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, 2/89-90

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/294

Imaam Bayhaqi says the narration is Hassan.

Narrated by Sayyidina Wabisa Al-Asadi radi Allahu anhu :

I went to RasoolAllahﷺ to ask him about good deed and sin. I went and sat very close to him.

RasoolAllahﷺ said to me, “O Wabisa ! Shall I inform you of what you want to ask me?”

I said, “Yes, inform me.”

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “You came to ask me about good deed and sin.”

I said, “Yes, I came to ask this very question.”

RasoolAllahﷺ hit his blessed fingers on my chest and said, “O Wabisa ! Ask this to your heart. Ask this to yourself.”

He said this three times and then said, “Good deed is the one which, when you do it gives peace to your heart and sin is the one which, when you do, you feel restlessness in your heart, even if you did it on suggestion of people.”

Musnad Ahmed 4/228, #18035

Sunnan Daarimi 2/320, #2533

Riyadh-us-Saaliheen : Imaam Nawawi #591

Imaam Nawawi said the narration is Hassan

On the day of conquest of Makkah, RasoolAllahﷺ was performing Tawaaf of the Kaaba. A person named 'Fudhala' came there with the intention to kill RasoolAllahﷺ.

When he came near RasoolAllahﷺ, he asked him, "Are you Fudhala?"

He said, "Yes."

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "What were you thinking in your heart?"

He said, "Nothing ! I am just remembering Allah."

RasoolAllahﷺ laughed and said, "Astaghfirullah."

After that RasoolAllahﷺ placed his blessed hand on his chest.

Then Hazrat Fudhala said, "Youﷺ hadn't even raised your hand from my chest and you became the most beloved among all the creation to me."

Tehzeeb Seerah Ibn Hisham 1/359

Sabal Al-Huda war'Rashaad : Imaam Saalihi 5/235

Zaad Al-Maad : Ibn Qayyim 3/363

Not only was RasoolAllahﷺ aware of the undisclosed intention in the heart of Hazrat Fudhala but a mere touch of hisﷺ blessed hand on Hazrat Fudhala's chest changed the condition of his heart.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Ishaq Al-Sibayi (a Taabi'ee) :

After the conquest of Makkah, Abu Sufyan was sitting and thinking in his heart, "If I had an army now I would have once again waged a war against Muhammad(ﷺ)."

Even as he was thinking this, RasoolAllahﷺ came and hit him between his shoulders and said, "Then Allah would have disgraced you."

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 5/102

Tabaqat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad #10764

Tareekh Al-Damishq : Ibn Asakir #23291

Al-Bidaayah wal Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 4/348

The deniers bring forth certain objections about Ilm-e-Ghaib of RasoolAllahﷺ by misquoting and misinterpreting some aayahs of the Quran and some ahadith. In order to maintain

brevity, we will not respond to those here. However, those who are interested to read about it may go through the section on Ilm-e-Ghaib from Mufti Ahmad Yaar Khan Naeemi's book Jaa AlHaqq. He has beautifully addressed the objections and refuted them in a classic manner. Here is a hyperlink to it's chapter on Ilm-e-Ghaib :

<http://www.islamieducation.com/the-prophets-knowledge-of-the-unseen/>

Till now we saw the vastness of Ilm of RasoolAllahﷺ. We end this chapter by citing a few narrations about the Ilm of Sahaaba and Awliya :

Sayyidina Harith ibn Malik Al-Ansari radi Allahu anhu passed by

RasoolAllahﷺ who asked him, "How are you this morning, O Harith?" and he replied, "This morning I am a true believer in Allah."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Take care of what you say, for everything has a proof to it, so what is the proof of your belief?"

He said, "I have turned myself away from this world by keeping awake at night and staying thirsty by day. And I can almost see the Arsh of my Lord in full view before me and I can see the people of Jannah visiting each other and the people of fire wailing to each other."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "O Harith! You have realized (the truth), therefore cling to it."

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/266, #3367

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 7/226

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 7/362

Kitaab Az-Zuhd : Imaam Bayhaqi, p.355, #971

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 1/57

Al-Isaba fee Tamyeez As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani #1480

Kitaab Az-Zuhd : Imaam Abdullah Ibn Mubaarak , p.106, #316

The narration also has multiple supporting narrations from Sayyidina Abdullah Ibn Masood, Sayyidina Ibn Abbas and others.

Narrated by Sayyidina Jaabir radi Allahu anhu :

A night before the battle of Uhud, my father (Sayyidina Abdullah radi Allahu anhu) called me and told me, “I see that I will be the first one among the Sahaaba of RasoolAllahﷺ to be martyred tomorrow and I am leaving no one behind who is more beloved to me than RasoolAllahﷺ. Pay my debt and treat your sisters nicely.”

Next morning, he was the first one to be martyred and was buried with another (martyr). My heart did not allow me to keep him buried with others so I dug the grave after six months and he was in the same state in which we had buried him except for one ear (which was lost during the battle).”

Sahih Bukhari 1/453, #1286

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/224, #4913

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/285, #12459

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu sent forth an army and made a person named Sariyah the commander of that army. One day he was giving sermon when suddenly he said during the sermon, “O Sariyah ! To the mountain.”

(After the fight), a messenger came to Sayyidina Umar and said, “Yaa Ameer Al-Mumineen ! We were fighting the enemy and we were on the verge of suffering a defeat when suddenly we heard a voice, “O Saariyah ! To the mountain”, so we took to the mountain and Allah defeated them (and granted us victory).”

Fadaail As-Sahaaba : Imaam Ahmad bin Hanbal 1/219, #300

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/370

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Abu Nuaym 3/210

Tafseer Al-Kabeer : Imaam Fakhruddin Raazi 21/87

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Sa’eed Al-Khudri radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Beware of the firaasa (spiritual vision) of the Mu’mín for verily he sees by the Noor of Allah.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi #3052

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 8/121, #7497

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani #3254

Kitaab Az-Zuhd : Imaam Bayhaqi #358

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 7/354

The hadith is Hassan

Ibn Asakir reported in Taarikh from Hazrat Hiram bin Hay'yaan :

I went to Hazrat Owais Qarni radi Allahu anhu and I had never met before this but when he replied to my salaam he immediately said, "Wa alaikum As-salaam O Hiram bin Hay'yaan." I asked, "How did you recognise my name and my father's name?"

He replied, "When I spoke to you, my soul recognised your soul because just like the soul of the bodies, the soul also has a nafs. In addition, the souls of believers recognize one another and through the mercy of Allah, they have love for one another even without seeing them."

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 584

[The above incident can be related to this beautiful narration :

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

I heard RasoolAllah ﷺ say, "Souls are like recruited troops joined (in the world of souls). Whichever souls knew each other (in that world) are inclined to each other (in this world) and whichever remained distant and indifferent (there) are disinterested to each other (in this world)."

Sahih Bukhari #3336]

"The Aarifeen and Awliya have spiritual visions regarding the majesty of RasoolAllah ﷺ. And these visions are stronger than physical vision. The conditions and states of Ambiya are made visible to them."

Hujjat Allah alal Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 1/122

"Amongst us is the Messenger ﷺ of Allah who recites His Book

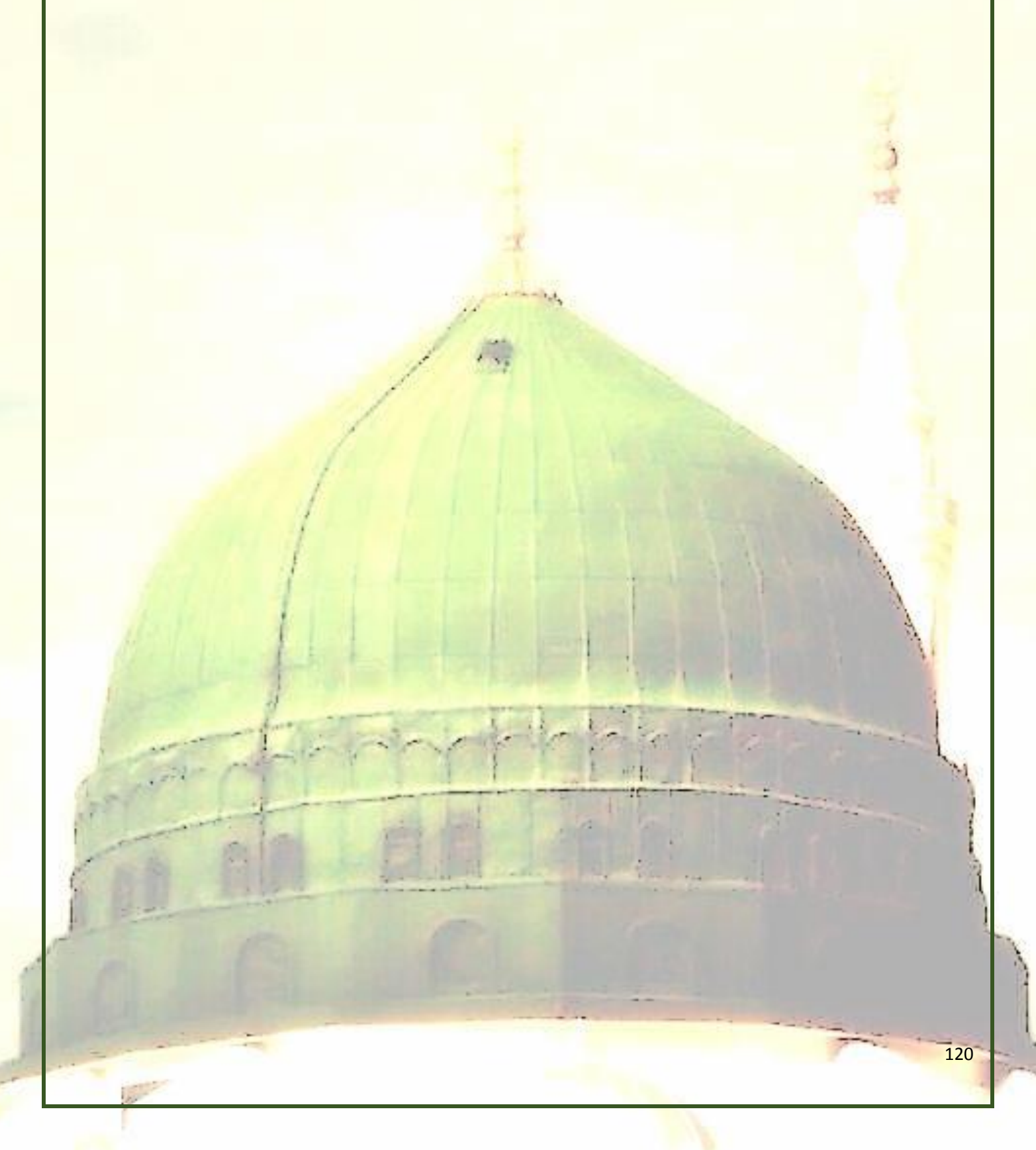
Like a bright morning filled with goodness and purity

He guided us when we were misguided ; Our hearts are convinced
That whatever he foretells will definitely come to pass."

- Sayyidina Abdullah bin Rawaha radi Allahu anhu

Tabaqaat Ibn Saad 3/398

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 3/147

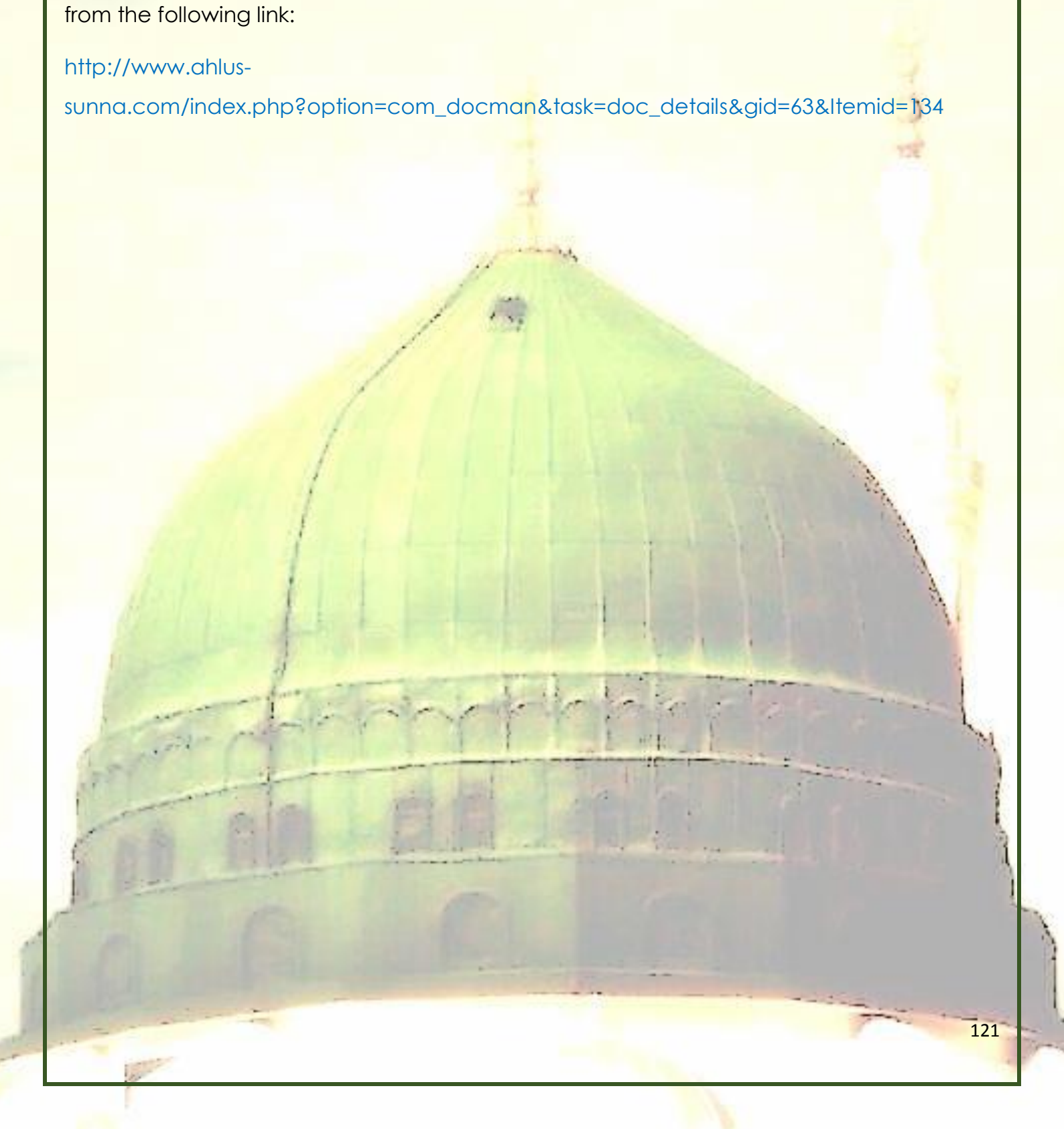


CHAPTER 8 : THE AQEEDAH OF HAAZIR WA NAAZIR

(PRESENT AND WITNESSING)

This is an excellent compilation by Sidi Aamir Ibrahim (may Allah preserve him) on the beliefs of Ahlus Sunnah with regards to RasoolAllahﷺ being aware of every happening in the world. Although across this book, there are many narrations which speak of this belief yet the compilation by Sidi Aamir is exhaustive and in-depth. You may download the PDF from the following link:

http://www.ahlus-sunna.com/index.php?option=com_docman&task=doc_details&gid=63&Itemid=134



CHAPTER 9: CONCERNING HIM SEEING ALLAH ON THE NIGHT OF ME'RAJ

'Glory to (Allah) Who did take His servant for a Journey by night from the Sacred Mosque to the farthest Mosque, whose precincts We did bless- in order that We might show him some of Our Signs: for He is the One Who hears and sees (all things).'

(Qur'an 17:1)



Woﷺ Khuda ka Noor dekh kar bhi jahaan waalo main aagaye

Sar-e-Arsh jaana kamaal tha ya wahaan se aana kamaal hai."

(Heﷺ saw the Noor of Allah and yet came back to dwellers of the world

Was his going to Arsh a miracle or his return from there a miracle !)

"Then He approached and came closer and was at a distance of two brow-lengths or (even) nearer."

[Quran 53:8-9](#)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Zarr radi Allahu anhu:

I asked the RasoolAllahﷺ, "Did you see your Lord?" He said: "He is Light. I saw him."

[Sahih Muslim 1/161, #178](#)

(This has been mistranslated by Wahaabis in their English translations as 'He is Light. How can I see Him?')

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "I have seen my Lord, may He be blessed and exalted."

[Musnad Ahmad #2580](#)

This narration is Sahih. Imaam Suyuti records this narration in Khasaais Al-Kubra (1/281) and says the hadith is Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Abbas radi Allahu anhu : (in a lengthy narration)

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "(On the night of Meraaj), my Lord came to me in the most Magnificent form (which suits His Majesty) and said, Yaa Muhammad(ﷺ)..."

[Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/366, #3233](#)

[Musnad Ahmad 1/368, #3484](#)

[Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 8/290, #8117](#)

[Musnad Abu Ya'la 4/475, #2608](#)

[Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 6/313, #31706](#)

[Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 7/176](#)

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan.

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ saw his Lord twice : Once with his bodily eyes and another time with the eyes of his blessed heart.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 12/71, #12564

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 6/356, #5757

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/37

Ano objection which the Wahaabis bring forth is the hadith of Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha from Sahih Muslim (Book 1, #337) where she says that whoever says that RasoolAllahﷺ saw Allah has lied.

How we interpret this saying of her is that it is impossible for someone to fully grasp the vision of Allah. This is precisely why she quoted the Quranic aayah (6:103) later in the same hadith.

Maruzi rahimahullah asked Imaam Ahmed bin Hanbal : People say that Ayesha radi Allahu anha used to exclaim that whosoever says that RasoolAllahﷺ saw his Lord has attributed a lie to Allah, so how shall this be answered?

(Imam Ahmed) replied: From the saying of RasoolAllahﷺ (himself) when he said, “I saw my Lord”, this will be an answer to Hazrat Ayesha’s saying because the saying of RasoolAllahﷺ is far superior than the saying of Hazrat Ayesha.

Fath Al-Baari: Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 8/494

Anyway when we got Sahih narrations from Sayyidina Ibn Abbas that RasoolAllahﷺ saw Allah, affirmation takes precedence over negation.

Ibn Khuazaima rahimahullah narrated with a strong chain from Sayyidina Anas bin Malik radi Allahu anhu that he said: Muhammadﷺ saw his Lord, same is narrated from Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu and his disciples like Kaab Al-Ahbar radi Allahu anhu, Zuhiri rahimahullah and Ma’mar rahimahullah.

Imaam Abdur Razzaq rahimahullah narrates from Ma’mar who quotes Imam Hassan Basri rahimahullah who used to say: I take an oath that Muhammadﷺ saw his Lord, Ibn Khuzaima rahimahullah has also proven it (sight of Allah) from Urwa bin Zubayr radi Allahu anhu.

Umdat Al-Qari : Allama Badr Ad-Deen Aynee 19/198

Now to end this with views of some of the classical scholars of Ahlus Sunnah :

“And one night You took himﷺ from Masjid Haram to Masjid Aqsa. From there to highest heavens. From there to Sidratul Muntaha. After this to the destination where there was a distance of just two brow-lengths or even lesser. There heﷺ saw the greatest signs and You granted him honour and conversed with him. And granted himﷺ Your vision.”

Kibriyat Ahmar : Ghaus Al-Azam Shaykh Syed Abdul Qadir Jeelani, p. 16

“On the night of Meraaj, RasoolAllahﷺ saw Allah with his bodily eyes.”

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 1/174

“Allah honoured RasoolAllahﷺ by showing Himself to him.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/281. Imaam Suyuti records this from Imaam Bayhaqi.

Sayyidina Musa saw a mere reflection of the Noor of Allah due to which he fainted and the mountain of Tur turned to dust. When RasoolAllahﷺ saw Allah, his blessed eyes did not even blink.

“Kis ko dekha ye Musa se pooche koi

Aankho waalo ki himmat pe laakho salaam.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(Whom did heﷺ see? Enquire this from Musa

Lakhs of salutations upon himﷺ who possesses those valiant eyes)

For a more exhaustive read on the topic, I strongly recommend you go through this link to the site of Sidi Aamir Khan, may Allah preserve him:

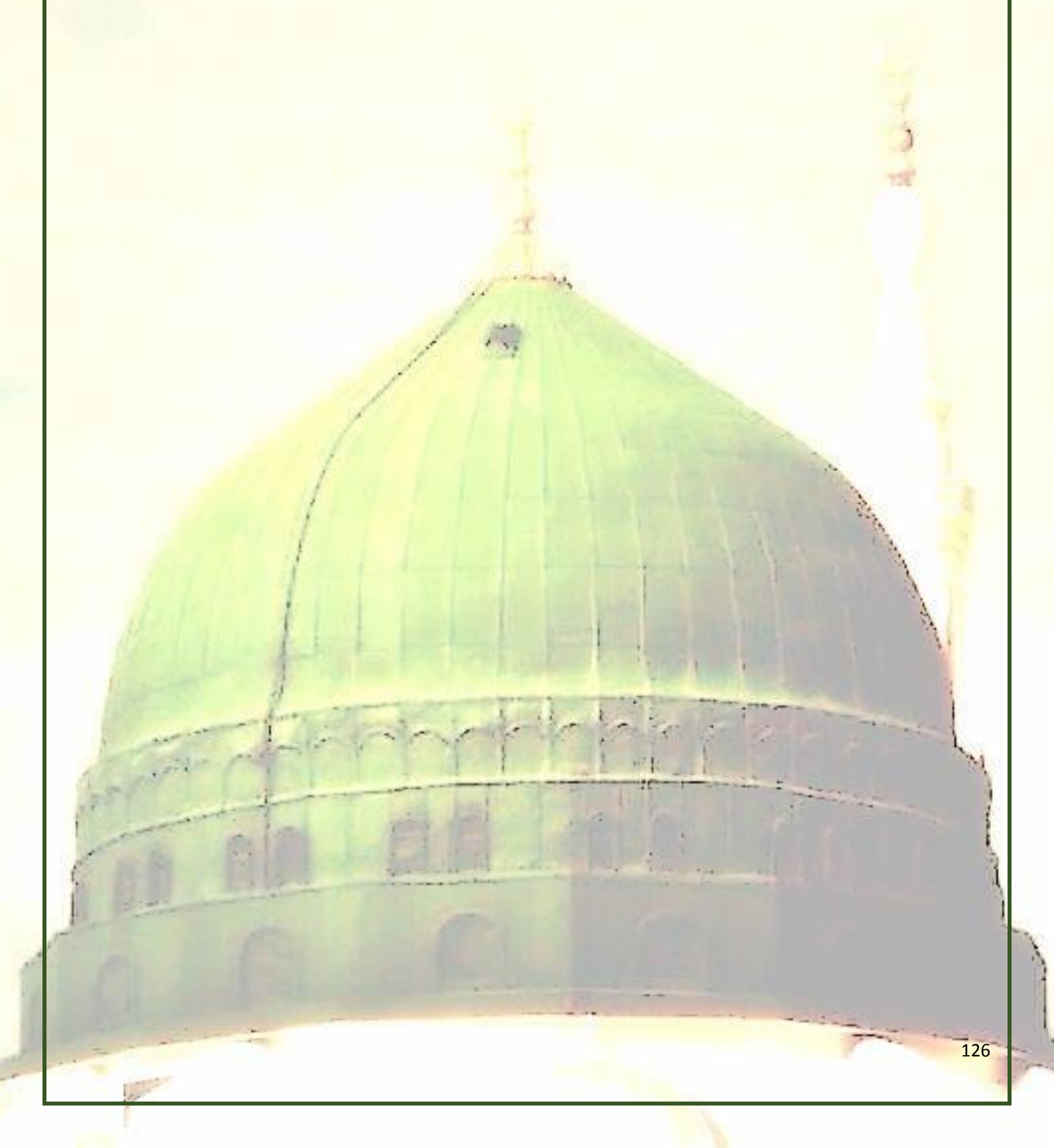
http://www.ahlusunnah.com/index.php?option=com_content&view=article&id=106&Itemid=162

While this chapter is dedicated to RasoolAllahﷺ seeing Allah on the night of Me'raj, I would like to point to one other aspect of the might of RasoolAllahﷺ.

Imaam Qurtubi writes about the might of Hazrat Jibra'eel in his Tafseer (9/102) of the aayah 53:5 :

"The might of Jibra'eel was such that he raised the people of Lut on one wing to the skies. His power was such that with one stroke of his wing, Ibleess was blown off."

The same Jibra'eel pleads at Sidratul Munhata on the night of Meraaj, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! If I move even one step further, I will turn to ashes."



CHAPTER 10 : CONCERNING HIS UNIQUENESS AMONG THE WHOLE

CREATION

"Bay-saheem-o-qaseem-o-adeel-o-maseel

Johar-e-fard-e-izzat pe laakhon salaam."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Barelvi

(Without a comparison or division, just and distinct

Lakhs of salutations upon that unique solitary pearl)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Umar radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ forbade the fasts of Al-Wisaal (keeping continuous fasts without having anything for Suhoor or Iftaar).

The Sahaaba asked, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! You too keep the fasts of Wisaal."

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "I am not like you for I am fed and given to drink (in the presence of my Lord)."

Sahih Bukhari 2/693, #1861

Sahih Muslim 2/774, #1102

To remove all doubt here is the Arabic for the first part of the reply of RasoolAllah ﷺ : "Inni lastu mislakum" (I am not like you)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ forbade the Sahaaba from keeping the fasts of Al-Wisaal. So some of the Sahaaba said, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! You also keep the fasts of Wisaal."

RasoolAllah ﷺ replied, "Who among you is like me? I spend the night in the state that my Lord provides me with food and drink."

Sahih Bukhari 6/2512, #6459

Sahih Muslim 2/774, #1103

Some miscreants, in an attempt to diminish the rank of RasoolAllah ﷺ, say, "RasoolAllah ﷺ was like us" and they cite this Quranic verse as an evidence :

“Say: I am but a man like yourselves, (but) the inspiration has come to me, that your Allah is one Allah...” (Quran 18:110)

To understand the context of this verse, it should be known that when the previous Prophets used to come to their people with the message of Islam, one of the main taunts of the unbelievers was this : “You are a human just like us.” This is proven from many verses of the Quran :

(a) The taunt of Fir'aun towards Sayyidina Musa and Sayyidina Haaran :

“...They said, 'Shall we believe in two humans like us, when their tribes are subservient to us?’...” (Quran 23:46-48)

(b) **“So they (the disbelievers) tasted the severity of their doing, and for them is a grievous punishment. That is because their Messengers came to them with the clear proofs, and they said, ‘shall (another) human guide us?’”** (Quran 64:5-6)

(c) The taunt of unbelievers towards Sayyidina Nuh :

“So the disbelievers among his people said, ‘we do not see you except as a human like us...” (Quran 11:27)

So when the Mushriks of Makka cited similar taunts towards RasoolAllahﷺ, then this verse was revealed. Yes, outwardly he alaihis salam does look like us but he is not like us for he receives divine inspiration from Allah.

In the words of Shaykh Al-Islam Dr. Muhammad Tahir-ul-Qadri, “Even the bashariyat of Al-Mustafa is Nooraniyat. And his Nooraniyat is Nooraniyat upon Nooraniyat.”

CHAPTER 11 : VIRTUES OF SALAWAAT

يَا بَنِي سَلَامٍ عَلَيْكَ يَا رَسُولَ سَلَامٍ عَلَيْكَ
يَا حَبِيبَ سَلَامٍ عَلَيْكَ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكَ
أَشْرَقَ الْبَدْرُ عَلَيْنَا فَاحْتَفِلْنَا بِهِ
مِثْلَ حُسْنِكَ مَا رَأَيْنَا
أَنْتَ شَمْسٌ أَنْتَ بَدْرٌ
أَنْتَ أَكْبَرُ وَغَالِي
يَا حَبِيبَ يَا مُحَمَّدُ يَا عَمْرُو سِرِّ الْخَافِقِينَ



يَا مُؤَيِّدِيَا مُحَمَّدًا يَا أَمَامَ الْقِبْلَتَيْنِ
مَنْ رَأَى وَجْهَكَ لَسَعْدٍ يَا كَرِيمَ الْوَالِدَيْنِ
حَوْضُكَ الصَّمَامُ الْمُبَرَّورُ زِيَاوُ النَّشُورِ
مَا رَأَيْنَا الْعَيْسَى حَتَّى
وَالْغَمَامَةُ قَدْ أَظْلَتْ
وَأَتَاكَ الْعُودُ بِسِكِّ
وَسُجَّاتُ يَا حَبِيبَ عِنْدَكَ الظُّبَى الْفَقِيرُ



“Verily, Allah and (all) His angels send blessings and greetings upon Nabiﷺ. O you who believe! Invoke blessings on him and salute him with a worthy salutation of peace abundantly.”

[Quran 33:56](#)

Durood chui soazaan paani Jabbar ; Durood chui shab-o-roaz malak'an kaar

Durood'as chui rae'zee aan'Sarwar ; Muhammadﷺ Mustafa chu paigambar

- Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(The Lord himself sends salutations upon him ; Salutations are sent by angels night and day

Our Master is pleased with salutations ; Muhammadﷺ the Chosen One is the Messenger)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “When anyone of you sends salutations upon me, Allah restores my soul back to my body and I respond to his salutations.”

[Sunnan Abu Dawood 2/175, #2041](#)

[Musnad Ahmad 2/527](#)

[Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 15/245, #10050](#)

[Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/217, #1581](#)

The narration is Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Shadaad radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Verily the best among your days is Friday. On this day Aadam (alaihis salaam) was created and on this day the trumpet will be blown. So, on this (day) send salutations upon me abundantly for your salutations are presented before me.”

A Sahaabi asked, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! (After your veiling) how will our salutations be presented to you when your body will be mixed with the earth?”

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, “Verily Allah has made it forbidden upon the earth to consume the bodies of Ambiya.”

[Sunnan Abu Dawood 1/394, #1047](#)

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 2/303, #1636

Musnad Ahmad 4/8

Mustadrak Al-Haakim 1/278, #1029

Kitaab Al-Azkaar : Imaam Nawawi, p.54

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 3/514

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 4/257

The narration is Sahih according to Imaam Haakim and Imaam Nawawi and fulfills the criteria of Imaam Bukhari.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Verily on the earth a group of angels roam (whose responsibility is) to convey the salutations of my Ummah to me."

Sunnan Nasaai 3/43, #1282

Musanaf Ibn Abi Shayba, 2/253, #8705

Sunnan Daarimi, 2/409, #2774

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/456, #3576

Imaam Haakim said that the sanad of this hadith is Sahih

Narrated by Sayyidina Ammar bin Yaasir radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Verily Allah has stationed an angel near my grave whom Allah has bestowed the ability to hear the voices of all creation. So, till the day of judgement, whoever sends salutations upon me, the angel will convey to me that person's name and that person's father's name and say, 'Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! So-and-so, son of so-and-so has sent salutations upon you.'"

Musnad Bazzar 3/248, #1425

Musnad Al-Haris 2/962, #1063

Muajam Ibn A'rabi 1/84, #3326

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "There is no Muslim in the east and the west who sends salutations upon me except that I and the angels of my Lord answer him."

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 6/349

Narrated by Sayyidina Uqba bin Aamir radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "When you send salutation upon me, beautify your salutations for you do not know but they are presented before me."

Kanz Al-Ummal 1/497, #2193

Narrated by Sayyidina Hassan bin Ali radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Send salutations upon me wherever you are for verily your salutations reach me."

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 2/150, #7543

Musnad Ahmad 2/367, #8790

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/82, #2729

"Qadi Iyadh writes in the commentary of the hadith 'send salutations upon me for verily your salutations reach me' :

When the pure and sacred souls are separated from the body, then they receive great elevation. They go towards the great heights and there are no veils in their way. And they either see everything as if it were in front of them or the angels inform them of it and in this there is a secret that is only known to those who are blessed with this."

Mirqaat Sharah Mishqaat : Mullah Ali Qaari 2/342

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Darda radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Send salutations upon me abundantly on Fridays. Verily it is the day of witness. The angels descend on this day and whoever sends salutations upon me, it is presented to me for as long as he continues sending salutations."

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 2/304, #1637

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad Deen Subki, p.35

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir 3/514

Narrated by Sayyidina Mujaahid radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “You are presented before me alongwith your names and marks, so send salutations upon me in a beautiful manner.”

Musannaf Abd Ar-Razzaq 2/214, #3111

Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu said,

“When anyone from the Ummah of RasoolAllahﷺ sends salutations upon him, an angel conveys the salutations to RasoolAllahﷺ and tells him : so-and-so has conveyed his salutations to you.”

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad Din Subki, p.28

“(In Attahiyat), keep in mind the majesty and lofty status of RasoolAllahﷺ and then say 'As-salaamu alayka ayyuhan'Nabi wa rahmatullahi wa barakatuhu'. And have this firm belief that your salutations reach RasoolAllahﷺ and that he replies to your salutation with a better greeting.”

Ihya-ul-Uloom : Imaam Gazaali 1/523

Narrated by Sayyidina Sulaymaan bin Sameem :

I saw RasoolAllahﷺ in my dream and asked him, “Yaa ! Those who send salutation upon you while standing in front of Rauza-e-Aqdas , do you recognize them?”

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, “I recognize them and I reply to their salutations as well.”

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/491, #4165

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/576

Tafseer Durr Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/570

Sabilul Huda war'Rashad : Imaam Saalihi 12/357

RasoolAllahﷺ was asked about the people who recite salutations upon him from near and from far and about those who will send salutations upon him in future.

Heﷺ replied, “I myself listen to the salutations of those who love me and I recognize them.”

Dalaail Al-Khayraat : Imaam Abu Abdullah, p.49

“If there is no one in the house, then say ‘As-salaamu ala An-Nabi wa rahmatullahi wabarakaatuhu’ because the blessed soul of RasoolAllahﷺ is present in the houses of Muslims.”

Sharah Shifa : Mullah Ali Qari 2/118

“The aforesaid sayings of RasoolAllahﷺ substantiate that the blessed soul of RasoolAllahﷺ has been returned to him. Verily he listens to the salutations and responds in return.”

Shifa As-Saqaam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.133

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “I myself hear the salutations of the person who greets me near my grave and as for those who send salutations from afar, I am informed of that too.”

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/218, #1583

Kanz Al-Ummal 1/492, #2165

Fath Al-Baari : Imaam Ibn Hajar Asqalani 6/488

“Verily no one has said that their bodies are devoid of souls and that their souls have no connection to their bodies and whoever presents salutations upon them, they listen.

Same has been reported for Prophets. Verily they recite Talbiya, perform Hajj and these miracles are proven for our Nabiﷺ .”

Jama Al-Wasaail Fi Sharah Ash-Shamaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 2/300

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “The one who sends salutations upon me once, Allah bestows ten blessings on that person.”

Sahih Muslim 1/306, #408

Sunnan Abu Dawood 2/88, #1530

Musnad Ahmad 2/375, #8869

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Mas'ood radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “On the day of judgement, the closest to me among the people would be the one who sends salutations upon me abundantly.”

Sunnan Abu Dawood 2/218, #2042

Musnad Ahmad 2/367, #8790

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The salutations sent upon me will become Noor on the bridge of Sirat and the one who sends salutations upon me eighty times on Friday, his sins for eighty years will be forgiven."

Musnad Al-Firdaus : Imaam Daylami 2/408, #3814

Meezan Al-Aetdaal : Imaam Dahaabi 3/109, #3495

Lisaan Al-Meezaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/481, #1938

Kashf Al-Khafa : Imaam Ajluni 1/190

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The one who forgets sending salutations upon me, forgets the road to Jannah."

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 1/294, #908

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 9/286

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The one who sends salutations upon me once, Allah showers ten blessings upon him and removes (his) ten sins and elevates him by ten ranks."

Musnad Ahmad 3/102

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 1/550

Imaam Dahaabi has graded this narration as Sahih

Narrated by Sayyidina Amir bin Rabiah radi Allahu anhu from his father :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The angels continue to bless anyone who sends salutations upon me for as long as he continues to do so. Now it's upto the servant whether he recites more or less of this (i.e Salawaat)."

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 1/294, #907

Musnad Ahmad 3/445

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/651

Narrated by Sayyidina Ubay bin Kaab :

I said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ, I invoke salutations upon you very frequently. How much of my supplication should I devote to you?”

He said, “As much as you like.”

I said, “May it be a quarter?”

He said, “As much as you like, but if you make an increase in that it would be better for you.”

I said, “May it be a half?”

He said, “As much as you like, but in case you make an increase in it that would be better for you.”

I said, “May these be two thirds?”

He said, “As much as you like but if you make an increase in it, it would be better.”

I said, “May I devote the whole of my supplication to you (that I make in my prayer)?”

Thereupon he said, “In that case you would be free from concerns and your sins would be forgiven.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/637, #2457

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan-Sahih.

Sayyidina Umar bin Khattab radi Allahu anhu said,

“Verily your duaas remain suspended between heavens and earth and they don’t get accepted till you send salutations upon your Nabiﷺ.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 2/356, #486

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Send salutations upon me for verily it is a source of your purity.”

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 2/253, #8704

Musnad Abu Ya’la 11/298, #6414

**Imaam Asbahaani narrates in At-Targeeb from Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :
RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Keep sending salutations upon me for it is an expiation for your sins."**

Jawaahir Al-Bihar fee Fadaail An-Nabi Al-Mukhtaar : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/780

Narrated by Sayyidina Aamir bin Rabia radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "As long as a person sends salutations upon me, angels pray for mercy for that person."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/132

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Whosoever writes a book wherein my name is mentioned and then writes salutations upon me, the angels will continue to seek forgiveness for him as long as the salutations exist in the book."

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 2/232, #1835

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 1/136

Lisaan Al-Meezan : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/26, #93

Narrated by Sayyidina Abd Ar-Rahman bin Awf radi Allahu anhu :

I came with RasoolAllahﷺ towards Jannat Al-Baqi where he went into a prolonged prostration. I enquired about it so he said, "Jibraeel came to me and informed me that whosoever sends salutations upon you, seventy thousands angels pray for that person."

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 2/517

Musnad Abu Ya'la 2/158, #847

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/210, #1555

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The person who sends thousand salutations upon me in a day will not die until he has seen his place in Jannah."

At-Targeeb : Imaam Munzari 2/328, #2579

Yus pari Durood mohabbat saan ; sui mari paez paeth baa-Eemaan

Taes din hoor ti taaj bar'sarr ; Muhammadﷺ Mustafa chu paigambar

- Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(The one who sends salutations with love ; Without a doubt he will die on faith

He will be granted Hoors and crowned ; Muhammadﷺ The Chosen One is the Messenger)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Verily on the day of judgement, the person closest to me will be the one who sends most salutations upon me. The one who sends salutations on me on Friday day and Friday night, Allah will take care of his hundred needs : seventy of world and thirty of aakhirah.

And an angel is assigned who conveys those salutations to me, just like how deputations are sent to you. The one who sends salutations upon me, that angel informs me of his name, lineage, his family and I keep a record of it."

Hayaat Al-Ambiya : Imaam Bayhaqi, #12

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "When you forget something, send salutations upon me. InshaAllah, you will recollect what you had forgotten."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/718

Sayyidina Abu Bakr Siddiq radi Allahu anhu said, "Sending salutations upon RasoolAllahﷺ extinguishes sins like water extinguishes fire ; sending salutations upon him is better than freeing a slave and loving RasoolAllahﷺ is better than sacrificing one's life in the way of Allah."

Taareekh Al-Baghdad : Khateeb Baghdaadi 7/161

Durr Al-Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 6/654

Imaam Asbahaani narrates from Sayyidina Kaab Al-Ahbaar radi Allahu anhu :

Allah revealed to Hazrat Musa alaihis salaam, "O Musa ! If you wish to be saved from thirst on the day of judgement, then send salutations upon Muhammadﷺ abundantly."

Jawaahir Al-Bihar fee Fadaail An-Nabi Al-Mukhtaar : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/786

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “The one who sends salutations upon me a hundred times, Allah will write between that person’s eyes ‘freed from hypocrisy’ and ‘freed from fire’ and will be raised with martyrs.”

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 7/188, #7235

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 10/163

Imaam Tabaraani writes that all the narrators are trustworthy.

“Sending salutations upon RasoolAllah ﷺ extensively repels plagues.”

Al-Qawl Al-Badee : Imaam Shams Ad-Deen Sakhawi, p.386

It has been narrated from a pious person :

Fragrance emanates from a gathering in which salutations are sent upon RasoolAllah ﷺ. This fragrance then spreads to the corners of the heavens and angels say, “This fragrance is from a gathering in which salutations are being sent upon RasoolAllah ﷺ.”

Saadat Ad-Daarain : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani, p.471

Ahmad bin Atta narrates from Abu Salih Abdullah bin Salih :

A person from among the people of hadith was seen in a dream and was asked, “How has Allah dealt with you?”

He replied, “I was forgiven in lieu of the fact that I used to write salutations upon RasoolAllah ﷺ in books.”

Jilah Al-Afhaam : Ibn Qayyim Jauzi, p.56

Ibn Asakir reported from Abdullah bin Saleh Sufi that someone saw a Muhaddis in his dream, so he asked, “How are you?”

He replied, “Almighty Allah pardoned me because I consistently wrote salutations after the blessed name of RasoolAllah ﷺ in my books.”

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p.514

Narrated by Hazrat Hifaz bin Abdullah :

I dreamt of Hazrat Abu Zar'aa that he was engrossed in salaah with the angels on the sky of earth, so I asked, "How were you blessed with this excellence?"

He replied, "I wrote 100,000 ahadith with my own hands and in every hadith I wrote full salutations on RasoolAllahﷺ and RasoolAllahﷺ said, 'One who recites one salutation upon me once, Allah will send down tenfold mercy upon him.'"

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p.526

Imaam Abul Hassan narrates :

I saw Hazrat Abu Ali Hassan in my dream and saw some golden letters written on the fingers of his hands. I enquired as to what it was, so he said, "Son ! This is the recompense of writing 'ﷺ' in a hadith."

Jawaahir Al-Bihar fee Fadaail An-Nabi Al-Mukhtaar : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 2/786

Hazrat Shubli radi Allahu anhu narrates :

In a dream, I saw a neighbour of mine after his death and I asked him, "How has Allah treated you?"

He said, "Shubli ! I was afflicted with a lot of tribulations. During questioning, I was wondering if I died on Eemaan or not.

However, when the angels approached me, a handsome person stood between me and the angels and reminded me of the answers to the questions of angels.

Then I asked him, 'Who are you? May Allah have mercy on you.'

He replied, 'I am a being who has been created due to you sending salutations abundantly on RasoolAllahﷺ. And I have been commanded to help you in face of all trials.'

Al-Qawl Al-Badee : Imaam Shams Ad-Deen Sakhaawi, p.212

"Kya kari dozakh ti dozakh'un naar

Kya karan gun'se tae kyah karaan maar

Kya karan Nakeer bae Munkar

Yass aasi raezee Aan'Sarwarﷺ."

-Kashmiri Naat Shareef

(What harm will hell and it's fire do

What grief will snakes and creatures [of the grave] cause

What harm will Nakeer and Munkar do

To the one with whom RasoolAllahﷺ is pleased)

Narrated by Muhammad bin Sa'eed who was a pious person :

I had this habit of reciting a specific number of salawaat before going to sleep. One day while I was sleeping, I saw RasoolAllahﷺ in my dream. He entered the room and the whole room illuminated with Noor. Then he told me, "Turn your face towards me with which you send abundant salutations upon me."

Then RasoolAllahﷺ kissed my face. Startled, I woke up and found that the place where he had kissed me was smelling of musk and it continued smelling so for eight days.

Al-Qawl Al-Badee : Imaam Shams Ad-Deen Sakhaawi, p.240

Narrated by Sayyidina Abd Ar Rahman bin Samurah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "I saw a strange event last night. I saw that a person from my Ummah was on the bridge of Sirat. He would try to cross the bridge, sometimes on his knees and sometimes he'd fall over his back. Other times he'd cling to the bridge. Then his salutations reached me and I grabbed his hand and made him cross the bridge safely.

Al-Qawl Al-Badee : Imaam Shams Ad-Deen Sakhaawi, p.219-220.

Imaam Shams Ad-Deen writes that this hadith has been recorded by Imaam Tabaraani in Muajam Al-Kabeer and by Abu Musa Al-Madani in At-Targeeb who said that this narration is Hassan.

A woman came to Sayyidina Hassan Al-Basri and said, "My daughter passed away and now I wish to see her in my dream."

Sayyidina Hassan told her, "Offer four rakaat Nafl after Isha and in each rakaat recite Surah At-Takasur (102). Then go to sleep while reciting Salawaat upon RasoolAllahﷺ until you fall asleep."

The woman did so and narrated the dream to Sayyidina Hassan the next day. She said, "I saw her in a bad state. She was wearing dirty robes. Her hands were tied and there were chains of fire around her feet."

Sayyidina Hassan asked her to give sadqa and hope that her daughter's affliction gets lessened.

The following night Sayyidina Hassan himself saw a dream wherein he was in Jannah and there was a beautiful young girl on a throne dressed in magnificent clothes. She told him that she was the daughter of the woman who had visited him.

Sayyidina Hassan told her, "But your mother told me that she saw you in a bad state."

The girl said, "Indeed what she said was true. We were 70,000 souls who were afflicted with the torture of the grave until a pious person passed by us. He recited Salawaat upon RasoolAllahﷺ dedicated it's sawaab to us. And Allah accepted it in such a manner that we were freed from our tribulations and what you see now is due to barakah of that Durood Shareef."

Al-Qawl Al-Badee : Imaam Shams Ad-Deen Sakhaawi, p.234-235

In the city of Balkh, there was a wealthy merchant with two sons. When he died, he left behind enormous wealth and three noble hair strands of RasoolAllahﷺ.

Each brother took one hair. The elder brother suggested to split the third hair. The younger brother did not accept this condition.

"Will you then give me all your wealth in exchange for the three noble hairs?" asked the elder brother to which the younger one readily agreed.

He would keep the noble hairs in his pocket, take them out, kiss them, recite salawaat and then place them back.

In time, the elder brother lost all his wealth but the younger one continued to prosper.

When he died after some years, a pious person saw RasoolAllahﷺ in a dream and commanded him, "Tell the people that if they have any difficulty, they should go to the grave of so-and-so." (i.e. the younger brother who preferred to keep the noble hairs of RasoolAllahﷺ over wealth)

Al-Qawl Al-Badee : Imaam Shams Ad-Deen Sakhaawi, p.227-228

Shaykh Abu Hifz Samarqandi narrates from his teacher:

In Minah, I saw a person who would continuously recite salawaat. I asked him the reason for doing so. He said, "I came from Khurasan with my father to perform Hajj. When we reached Kufa, my father passed away so I covered his face with cloth. After sometime, when I looked at his face, it had disfigured into an ugly form.

I covered his face again and in a state of nervousness, I fell asleep. In my dream, I saw a person who asked me, 'Why are you sad?' I said, 'It is so because of the state of my father.'

He said, 'Rejoice, for Allah has eased the suffering of your father.' When I removed the cloth from his face, it was shining like the full moon.

I addressed the person, 'Who are you? Your arrival is so blessed.'

He said, 'I am Muhammad ﷺ. Your father used to consume interest. However, he excessively recited salawaat upon me. When he died, the angels presented your father's deeds to me. I interceded on his behalf and Allah accepted me intercession.'

When I woke up from sleep, I saw that my father's face was indeed shining with no sign of any disfigurement. From that day onwards, I decided to recite salawaat excessively."

Al-Qawl Al-Badee: Imaam Shams Ad Deen Sakhaawi, p.415-416

A pious person saw a person who had passed away in a dream and asked him, "How were you treated you after death?"

He said, "I was admitted to Jannah. My sins were heavier than my good deeds on the scale. However, the moment my salutations upon RasoolAllah ﷺ increased than my bad deeds, Allah ordered the angels to stop counting my deeds and admit me to Jannah."

Ad-Durr Al-Manzoor : Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.183

It has come in a hadith that on the day of judgement, a Muslim will fall short of good deeds. RasoolAllah ﷺ will come near the scale and put a small paper on the side of good deeds which will make the side heavier.

The person will ask, "May my parents be sacrificed on you. How elegant is your noble face and how beautiful your manners ! Who are you?"

RasoolAllah ﷺ will answer, "I am your Nabi Muhammad and this (paper) is your salawaat which you used to send upon me. I have repaid you with it when you needed it the most."

Imaam Busairi was a merchant, scholar and an accomplished poet. He suffered from partial paralysis and the doctors lost hope of his recovery. In despair, he compiled 122 couplets in praise of RasoolAllahﷺ.

In his dream he saw RasoolAllahﷺ. He asked him, "Busairi ! Recite this Qaseedah to me."

Imaam Busairi replied, "Paralysis, Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ !"

RasoolAllahﷺ wiped his blessed hand over his body and he recovered. He then began reciting the Qaseedah while RasoolAllahﷺ heard it pleasingly. Then gave him his shawl.

Next morning when Imaam Busairi woke up, he found that he was completely cured from paralysis and the shawl was on his body.

Then in the market place, Imaam Busairi met Shaykh Abur'rija who asked him, "Recite to me last night's Qaseedah."

Shocked, Imaam Busairi enquired how did he know about it.

Shaykh replied, "Last night when you were reciting the Qaseedah in front of RasoolAllahﷺ, I was also there, hearing it."

Aseedat As-Shuhda Sharah Qaseeda Burdah : Imaam Kharputi 3/5

CHAPTER 12 : THE LOVE OF SAHAABA AND TAABI'EEN TOWARDS THE KAABA ﷺ OF KAABA

“But no, by your Lord, they can have no (real) faith until they make you (O Beloved ﷺ) judge in all disputes between them, and find in their souls no resistance against your decisions, but accept them with the fullest conviction.”

[Quran 4:65](#)

"Har ki Ishq-e-Mustafa ﷺ saaman ast
Bahr-o-bar gosha-e-daaman ast."

- Allama Iqbal (rahimahullah)

(He who cherishes the love of Mustafa ﷺ
The lands and seas remain subservient to him)

Narrated by Sayyidina Miswar bin Makhrama radi Allahu anhu :

(After Urwa bin Mas'ood carried out a peace-treaty between Muslims and Mushriks, this is how he described the adab of Sahaaba towards RasoolAllah ﷺ) :

Whenever RasoolAllah ﷺ would spit his blessed saliva, it would not fall except in the hands of some Sahaabi and he would spread it on his face and body. Whenever he would order them to do something, they would obey immediately.

When he ﷺ would perform Wudu, people would fight with each other to obtain the used water from Wudu. When he ﷺ would talk, the Sahaaba would lower their voices and would not even look at his face out of adab. When Urwa reached back to his people, he said, “O my people ! By Allah, I have been to the Courts of great Kings. I have been to the Courts of the likes of Caesar, Kisra and Najashi. But I have never seen those Kings being respected by their people as I have seen the Companions of Muhammad ﷺ respect him.”

[Sahih Bukhari 2/974, #2581](#)

[Musnad Ahmad 4/329](#)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

A person came to RasoolAllahﷺ and asked him, “When will the day of judgement take place?”

RasoolAllahﷺ asked him, “What have you prepared for it?”

He said, “I have prepared nothing except for the fact that I love Allah and His Rasool.”

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “(On the day of judgement) you will be with the ones you love.”

Hazrat Anas said, “We never felt more happy with any news than this saying of RasoolAllahﷺ that you will be with the ones you love.”

Then Hazrat Anas said, “I love RasoolAllahﷺ and Abu Bakr and Umar (radi Allahu anhum) and I hope that due to this love I will be with them even though my deeds do not match theirs.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1349, #3485

Sahih Muslim 4/2032, #2639

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Shimaasa Al-Mahri radi Allahu anhu :

When Hazrat Umrau bin Aas radi Allahu anhu was on his death-bed, we went to visit him.

He wept for a long time and then said, “No person was more beloved to me than RasoolAllahﷺ and none was more honourable in my sight than him.

And I was not able to look at him to my fill due to his jalaal. If someone asks me to describe the looks of RasoolAllahﷺ, I will not be able to do so for I have not looked at him to my content.”

Sahih Muslim 1/112, #121

Narrated by Sayyidina Bara radi Allahu anhu : (In a lengthy narration)

We were attending a funeral alongwith RasoolAllahﷺ. The grave had not been dug yet and we had already reached there. We sat around RasoolAllahﷺ as if there were birds sitting on our heads...

Musnad Ahmad 4/287, #18557

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu (in a lengthy narration) :

RasoolAllahﷺ went out during an hour in which he would normally not go out nor meet with anyone. Then Hazrat Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu came to him. So heﷺ asked, "What brought you, O Abu Bakr?" He said, "I came to meet the RasoolAllahﷺ and to look at his face and to make sure he was safe."

It was not long before Hazrat Umar radi Allahu anhu came. Heﷺ asked, "What has brought you, O Umar?" He said: "Hunger Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ." He said, "I also experienced some of that."

So they went to the home of Hazrat Abu Al-Haitham At-Taiyyihan Al-Ansari radi Allahu anhu. He was a man with many date-palms and sheep, but he had no servants so they did not find him there. They said to his wife, "Where is your companion?" She said, "He has gone to fetch us some good water."

It was not long before Abu Al-Haitham came along hauling to a large water-skin which he put down. Then he came to hug RasoolAllahﷺ and said that may his father and mother be sacrificed for himﷺ. Then he went to grove of his and he spread out a mat for them. Then he went to a date-palm and returned with a cluster of dates which he put down.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "Why don't you select some ripe dates for us?"

He said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! I wanted you to select from the ripe dates and the unripe dates." So they ate and they drank from that water....

Sunnan Tirmidhi 4/583, #2369

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 4/145, #7178

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan-Sahih-Gharib

On one occasion, the Kuffar attacked RasoolAllahﷺ and injured him. Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu was also injured and he fainted. The kuffar thought that he had died so they left. After sometime, when Sayyidina Abu Bakr regained consciousness, the first words that he spoke were, "How is RasoolAllahﷺ?"

He would not eat or drink anything until he knew if RasoolAllahﷺ was safe. His mother finally said, "By Allah ! I do not know how is your friend."

Hazrat Abu Bakr asked her to go and ask Hazrat Umm Jameel radi Allahu anha about RasoolAllah. Hazrat Umm Jameel came to visit Hazrat Abu Bakr and said, "I hope Allah will avenge what they have done to you."

Hazrat Abu Bakr said, "Leave that. Just tell me how is RasoolAllahﷺ?"

She said, "He is safe and sound."

He asked, "Where is he now?"

She said, "Heﷺ is in Dar Arqam."

Upon hearing this, Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu said, "Until I don't myself see that RasoolAllahﷺ is fine, I will neither eat nor drink."

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah (Seerah) : Imaam Ibn Kathir, p.303

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 1/476

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

Before seeking refuge in the cave (during the time of Hijrah), Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu told RasoolAllahﷺ, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Allow me to step inside the cave first so that if there is some snake or some other wild animal, it will hurt me and not you."

RasoolAllahﷺ allowed him and he entered the cave. He found many snake-holes inside. He tore off his robes and covered the snake-holes with his clothes.

After he stepped out, RasoolAllahﷺ asked him, "What happened to your clothes?"

Sayyidina Abu Bakr told himﷺ the whole matter.

Thereafter RasoolAllahﷺ raised both of his blessed hands and made dua, "Yaa Allah ! On the day of judgement, keep Abu Bakr with me in my ranks." Revelation was sent down that the dua had been accepted.

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 1/33

Safwatus Safwa : Ibn Jauza 1/240

"Aqal ko tanqeed se fursat nahi

Ishq par aamaal ki buniyaad rakh."

- Allama Iqbal (rahimahullah)

(The intellect will not get tired of criticizing

So base you deeds upon love)

On one occasion, RasoolAllah ﷺ addressed the Sahaaba and said, "In world, I like three things- fragrance, pious women and salaah which is the coolness of my eyes."

Upon hearing this, Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu said, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! I also like three things- Looking at the blessed face of RasoolAllah ﷺ, spending my wealth for RasoolAllah and having my daughter wed to RasoolAllah ﷺ."

Minbaat : Imaam Ibn Hajar, p.21-22

Narrated by Sayyidina Zayd bin Aslam radi Allahu anhu :

One night, Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khattab radi Allahu anhu was moving around at night, looking after the affairs of people when he heard an old woman in a house reciting the following couplets-

'Upon Muhammad ﷺ be salutations of the faithful

Upon him ﷺ be salutations of the pure and virtuous

He ﷺ would stay up at night and weep at the time of pre-dawn

Ah ! Reasons of death are different for each

May I find solace that I will be close to my Beloved ﷺ'

Upon hearing this, Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu started weeping uncontrollably in the memory of RasoolAllah ﷺ. He then knocked at the door and asked for permission from the woman to come in.

Then he said, "The poetry which you were reciting, recite it again. Keep me included in this blessed gathering and say that both of us should be granted proximity to RasoolAllah ﷺ in aakhirah and forgive Umar, Yaa Gaffar."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/569

Kitaab Az-Zuhd : Imaam Abdullah Ibn Mubaarak 1/363

Naseem Ar-Riyaad : Imaam Khafaji 3/355

Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu was asked, "How much do you love RasoolAllah ﷺ?"

He replied, "By Allah ! Heﷺ is more beloved to us than our wealth, our children, our forefathers and our mothers. He is more beloved to us than how a cup of cold water is beloved to a thirsty person."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/568

Narrated by Sayyidina Musa bin Uqba radi Allahu anhu : (in a lengthy narration)

Sayyidina Usmaan bin Affan radi Allahu anhu was asked to do Tawaaf. He declined and said, "I will not perform Tawaaf until RasoolAllahﷺ performs Tawaaf."

Then he turned back and went to the presence of RasoolAllahﷺ.

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 9/221

Narrated by Sayyidina Qays bin Makhrama radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Usmaan bin Affan radi Allahu anhu asked Sayyidina Qubaas bin Ashyam radi Allahu anhu, "Are you elder or is RasoolAllahﷺ elder than you?"

He replied, "RasoolAllahﷺ is elder to me. I was (just) born early."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/589, #3619

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/724, #6624

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 19/37, #75

Imaam Tirmidhi said the narration is Hassan.

Narrated by Sayyidina Mugeera bin Abi Razeen radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Abbas bin Abd Al Mutallib radi Allahu anhu was asked, "Are you elder or is RasoolAllahﷺ elder than you?"

He replied, "RasoolAllahﷺ is elder to me. I was (just) born before him."

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/362, #5398

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 5/296, #26256

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/270

Narrated by Sayyidina Zaa'ri radi Allahu anhu :

"When we reached Madina Munawarra, we got down from our rides and kissed the blessed hands and feet of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/307, #5225

Al-Adab Al-Mufrad : Imaam Bukhari 1/339, #975

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/141, #7729

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 5/275, #5313

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/2

Narrated by Sayyidina Bara bin Azib radi Allahu anhu :

"When RasoolAllahﷺ came to Madina, the people were so overjoyed upon his arrival that I had never seen them so happy before."

Sahih Bukhari #3925

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Zarr radi Allahu anhu :

He said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! A person loves some people but cannot do good deeds like them."

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "O Abu Zarr ! You will be with the ones you love."

He said, "I love Allah and His Rasoolﷺ."

RasoolAllahﷺ again said, "O Abu Zarr ! Indeed you will be with the ones you love."

Hazrat Abu Zarr asked the question the third time and RasoolAllahﷺ repeated the answer again.

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/333, #5126

Sunnan Daarimi 2/414, #2787

Musnad Ahmad 5/156, #61416

Al-Adab Al-Mufrad : Imaam Bukhari 1/128, #351

Narrated by Sayyidina Mahmood bin Rabi radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllah ﷺ would perform Wudu, the Sahaaba would almost fight amongst themselves to obtain the leftover water.

Sahih Bukhari 1/81, #186

Musnad Ahmad 4/329

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

A Sahaabi presented himself in front of RasoolAllah ﷺ and said, “Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! You are more beloved to me than my life, my family and my children. When I am in my home, there too I remember you and I feel as if life is taken out of me until I don't come and see you.

But when I get reminded of my death and your passing away, I reckon that you would be in Jannah on a lofty station along with other Prophets and even if I do enter Jannah, I fear I will not be able to see you there.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ kept silent until Hazrat Jibra'eel came down with this aayah :

“Those who obey Allah and His Messenger, they will be with those on whom Allah has bestowed favour.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ called that person and recited the aayah to him.

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 1/152, #477

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 4/240

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 7/7

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 1/524

Tafseer Durre Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/182

Narrated by Sayyidah Safiya radi Allahu anha :

Sayyidina Abu Mahzurah radi Allahu anhu had very long hair. When he would sit, the hair would touch the ground. People would ask him, “Why don't you get your hair trimmed?”

He would reply, “RasoolAllah ﷺ had kept his blessed hand on my hair and as such I will not trim it till death.”

He did not cut his hair till he died.

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 4/177, #2403

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/589, #6181

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 7/176, #6746

Tehzeeb Al-Kamaal : Imaam Mizzi 34/258

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 5/165

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik Ansari radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllahﷺ was ill during his last earthly days, Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu used to lead the Salaah. On Monday, while the people were in the rows offering Salaah, RasoolAllahﷺ raised the curtain from his room to see us. At that time, the blessed face of RasoolAllahﷺ looked like the page of the Quran.

Looking at the congregation, he smiled. Out of the happiness of looking at him, we almost broke our Salaah.

Hazrat Abu Bakr thought that RasoolAllahﷺ would lead the Salaah so he moved back in the row but RasoolAllahﷺ indicated to us to complete our

Salaah and moved the curtains back on. On the same day, veiled.

Sahih Bukhari 1/240, #648

Sahih Muslim 1/316, #419

“Tu Shah-e-Khoobaanﷺ tu jaan-e-jaanaan hai chehra Ummul Kitaab tera

Na bun saki hai na bun sakega misaal teri jawaab tera.”

(Youﷺ are the Master of all the Elegant Ones, the soul of life ; your blessed face is Ummul Kitaab

There has not been nor will there will there ever be an example of your likeness)

Here is what some scholars have said regarding this action of Sahaaba :

“*We almost* meaning that we had intended that (to look at hisﷺ noble face) we will leave our Salaah.”

Irshaad As-Saari : Imaam Qastallani 2/44

“Commotion had just started among people but RasoolAllahﷺ asked them to stay put.”

Shamaail Tirmidhi : Imaam Tirmidhi #386

"The Sahaaba were so excited at the revival to health of RasoolAllahﷺ that they had intended to leave their Salaah and thought that heﷺ had come out to lead them in Salaah, hence they intended to clear the way till mehrab while some Sahaaba jumped out of joy."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya ala Shamaail Al-Muhammadiyah : Shaykh Ibrahim Bijnouri, p.194

"All the Sahaaba shifted their focus towards the chamber of RasoolAllahﷺ. When they heard the curtain of his blessed chamber being raised, they turned their faces towards the chamber."

Al-Laami Ad-Daraari : Rashid Gangohi 3/150

(Rashid Gangohi is the co-founder of Dar-ul-Uloom Deoband)

"By seeing RasoolAllahﷺ, we were so happy that out of happiness, we were about to leave our Salaah. Just then, RasoolAllahﷺ pulled the curtain back."

Tarjuma Al-Bukhari : Waheed-uz-Zaman 1/349

(Waheed-uz-Zaman was the famous Wahaabi scholar from the subcontinent)

"Nimaazein gar kaza hon phir adaa hon

Nigaaho ki kazaayein kab adaa hon."

This is the proof that the Sahaaba believed that looking at the face of RasoolAllahﷺ does NOT invalidate the Salaah. For the chamber of RasoolAllahﷺ is on the left side of the qibla and it is quite clear that the

Sahaaba looked at his blessed face in the state of Salaah while turning towards their left. The fact that looking at RasoolAllahﷺ or even obeying his command does not invalidate Salaah is proven from another narration :

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Saeed Al-Khudri radi Allahu anhu :

I was offering Salaah when RasoolAllahﷺ passed near me and called me out. Since I was praying, I responded late.

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "What stopped you from coming to me? Has Allah not said :

'O you who believe ! Give your response to Allah and His Messenger(ﷺ) when He calls you to that which will give you life...' (Qur'an 8:24)

Sahih Bukhari 4/1704, #4370

Musnad Ahmad 3/450

“Chehra-e-Mustafaﷺ asl Quran hai

Aashiqo ki tilawat pe laakho salaam.”

The noble face of Al-Mustafaﷺ is the actual Quran

Lakhs of salutations upon the recitation of lovers)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu (in a lengthy narration wherein Hazrat Sumama was captured by Muslims for a few days):

The RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Set Sumama free.”

He went to a palm-grove near the mosque and took a bath. Then he entered the mosque and said, “I bear testimony (to the truth) that there is no god but Allah and I testify that Muhammadﷺ is His messenger. O Muhammadﷺ ! By Allah, there was no face on the earth more hateful to me than your face, but (now) your face has become to me the dearest of all faces. By Allah, there was no religion more hateful to me than your religion, but (now) your religion has become the dearest of all religions to me. By Allah, there was no city more hateful to me than your city, but (now) your city has become the dearest of all cities to me...”

Sahih Bukhari 4/1589, #4114

Sahih Muslim 3/1386, #1764

Narrated by Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khattab radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ saw Musab bin Umayr radi Allahu anhu dressed in animal skin and said, “Look at this person whose heart has been illuminated by Allāh. I have seen him when he used to live a life of luxury. His parents used to provide him with best food and drink. But the change in his life is due to his love for Allah and his Rasoolﷺ.”

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nuaym 1/108

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 5/160, #6189

Taareekh : Ibn Asakir 36/333

Safwatus Safwa : Allama Ibn Jauzi 1/391

(After he embraced Islam, the parents of Sayyidina Musab bin Umayr disowned him and he lived the rest of his life in poverty)

Hazrat Zayd bin Harisa radi Allahu anhu was going to his relatives place in a caravan when it was looted by Banu Qays. Hakeem bin Hizam bought Hazrat Zayd and presented her in the service of Hazrat Khadija radi Allahu anha.

After some time, the news of the whereabouts of Hazrat Zayd reached his parents through some people who had come for Hajj. So his father and uncle came to the noble presence of RasoolAllahﷺ and asked for the return of Hazrat Zayd in return for some money.

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "I will release him without any recompense if he wishes to go with you."

Hazrat Zayd was brought and RasoolAllahﷺ asked him whether he wanted to go back to his father or stay.

Hazrat Zayd replied, "(Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ) ! How can I even give someone importance over you. You are like a father and mother to me."

At this, the father and uncle of Hazrat Zayd said, "O Zayd ! May you perish ! You are preferring slavery over freedom and leaving your father, uncle and family?"

Hazrat Zayd said, "Yes indeed. I have seen such characteristics in this person (i.e RasoolAllahﷺ) that I cannot prefer anyone else over him. "

When RasoolAllahﷺ heard this, he embraced Hazrat Zayd and said, "This is my son, we are heirs of each other."

When Hazrat Zayd's father and uncle saw this, they were very happy and left Hazrat Zayd with RasoolAllahﷺ.

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 3/42

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 14/118

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/599

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 1/439

Safwatus Safwa : Imaam Ibn Jauzi 1/381

Imaam Qurtubi records these words of Hazrat Zayd radi Allahu anhu :

"By Allah ! To be a slave of Muhammadﷺ is more beloved to me than to stay with you."

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 14/193

Narrated by Sayyidina Qaasim bin Muhammad radi Allahu anhu :

A Sahaabi of RasoolAllah ﷺ lost his eye-sight. When people went to console him, he used to say, "I liked my eyes only because I used to see RasoolAllah ﷺ with them. Now that he ﷺ has passed away, even if I am provided with the eyes of gazelle, it won't make me happy."

Al-Adab Al-Mufrad : Imaam Bukhari 1/188, #533

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 2/313

Narrated by Sayyidina Masni bin Saeed radi Allahu anhu :

I heard Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu say, '(After the veiling of RasoolAllah ﷺ), not a night went by except that I saw my Beloved ﷺ in my dreams.'

Then he started crying profusely.

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 7/60

Siyar Alam An-Nubula : Imaam Dhaabi 3/403

Hazrat Umar bin Muhammad radi Allahu anhu narrates from his father :

"Never did I hear Hazrat Abdullah ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu mention about RasoolAllah ﷺ except that he used to weep every time."

Sunnan Daarimi 1/54, #86

Sayyidina Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu would memorize whatever he heard from RasoolAllah ﷺ and would enquire about him in his absence and would keep a record of his sayings and actions. He would offer Salaah at whichever spots RasoolAllah ﷺ had offered Salaah. During journeys, he would take the same route which was taken by RasoolAllah ﷺ. During Hajj, he would stay at same place where RasoolAllah ﷺ had stayed.

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 4/186

Whenever Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu talked about RasoolAllah ﷺ, he would weep and when he would pass by the places associated with RasoolAllah ﷺ, he would close his eyes.

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 4/187

Madkhal ila As-Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/148, #113

Narrated by Sayyidina Abd Ar-Rahman bin Saad radi Allahu anhu :

The foot of Hazrat Ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu fell numb and a person told him, “Remember the person who is most beloved to you.” He proclaimed, “Yaa Muhammad(ﷺ).”

Al-Adab Al-Mufrad : Imaam Bukhari 1/335, #964

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 4/154

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/498

Tehzeeb Al-Kamaal : Imaam Munzari 17/142

Narrated by Sayyidina Naa'fe radi Allahu anhu :

When Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu would return from a journey, he would offer 2 Rakaat in Masjid Nabawiﷺ and present himself in front of Rauza-e-Aqdasﷺ.

Then he would place his right hand on Rauza-e-Aqdasﷺ and turn his back to qibla. Thereafter he would greet RasoolAllahﷺ, Sayyidina Abu Bakr and Sayyidina Umar.

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 1/308

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/586

Siyar Alam Al-Nubala : Imaam Dhaabi 5/95

Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Umar radi Allahu anhu was seen turning his camel at a certain place.

When asked why he did it, he replied, “I do not know. I once saw RasoolAllahﷺ do it, so I do it as well.”

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/35

During the battle of Badr, RasoolAllahﷺ was straightening the rows when he prodded Sayyidina Sawaad bin Gazya radi Allahu anhu with an arrow-head in stomach, asking him to fall in line. At this, Hazrat Sawaad said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! You have harmed me even as Allah has sent you with the truth. I want revenge.”

Then, RasoolAllah ﷺ removed shirt from his blessed stomach and asked Hazrat Sawaad to take revenge. At this, Hazrat Sawaad lept forward and kissed RasoolAllah ﷺ. RasoolAllah asked him, "O Sawaad ! What made you do this?"

Hazrat Sawaad replied, "It is possible that I may not return alive from the battle. So I wanted my last action with regards to you be that my body touches your blessed body."

On hearing this, RasoolAllah ﷺ made dua for him.

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 3/271

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Hisham 3/174

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 2/402

Sayyidina Saad bin Rabi radi Allahu anhu was seriously injured in the battle of Uhud. He had twelve spike injuries among a total of around seventy other injuries. RasoolAllah ﷺ asked his Sahaaba who will bring the news about Saad? Hazrat Ibn Abi Kaab radi Allahu anhu volunteered and went in search for him.

When he found him, Hazrat Saad told him, "Give my salaam to him. Inform him that I have been injured with twelve spikes. Tell your people that if anything happens to RasoolAllah ﷺ while even one of you remains alive, then know that on the day of judgement, no excuse will be entertained from you."

Muwatta : Imaam Maalik 2/465

Al-Istiab : Ibn Abdul Barr 2/590

Safwatus Safwa : Ibn Jauzi 1/481

Al-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 3/59

While returning from the battle of Banu Mustaliq, Ibn Abi made some derogatory remarks about RasoolAllah ﷺ. Upon this, his son Sayyidina Abdullah radi Allahu anhu put a sword on his head and said, "By Allah ! I will not keep my sword back in the cover until you affirm with your tonue that Muhammad ﷺ is honourable while you are wretched."

His father said, "May you perish ! Muhammad ﷺ is honourable while I am wretched."

When the news of this incident reached RasoolAllah ﷺ, he affirmed the bravery of Hazrat Abdullah.

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/317

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 18/129

Tafseer Ruh Al-Ma'aani : Imaam Aalusi 28/116

After RasoolAllahﷺ was injured in Taif, he went into a garden which belonged to Rabia, a staunch enemy of RasoolAllahﷺ. His two sons Utba and Shayba sent a bunch of grapes in a plate to RasoolAllah through a slave, Hazrat Addas radi Allahu anhu.

When he presented the grapes, RasoolAllahﷺ said 'bismillah' and started eating. Hazrat Addas looked at the blessed face of RasoolAllahﷺ for he knew that people there did not say 'bismillah' before eating.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked him, "Which place do you come from and what is your religion?"

He replied, "I am from Nineveh and I am a Christian."

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "Nineveh, the city of Yunus bin Matta?"

Hazrat Addas was taken aback, "Do you know Yunus bin Matta?"

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, "Yunus bin Matta is my brother. He was the Nabi of Allah. I too am the Nabi of Allah."

Upon hearing this, Hazrat Addas stood up respectfully, kissed the blessed head of RasoolAllahﷺ and then kissed his blessed feet."

When he went back to his owners, they rebuked him but he said, "There is no one superior to himﷺ on the face of the earth."

Seerah An-Nabawiyah : Ibn Hisham 2/268

As-Siqaat : Ibn Hibban 1/78

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi 16/211

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 3/136

As-Isaba fi Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 4/467

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/300

Sayyidina Abdullah bin Zayd radi Allahu anhu was working in fields when he was informed about the veiling of RasoolAllah ﷺ by his son. Grief-struck, he raised his hands and made dua, "O my Lord ! Take away my eye-sight so that I do not see anyone after RasoolAllah ﷺ."

Allah accepted his dua.

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/94

Sayyidina Ahmad bin Fuzluya Zaahid was a famous archer of his time. He would not touch his bow without being in a state of Wudu because RasoolAllah ﷺ had held it in his blessed hand.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/110

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha:

A woman came to me and requested me to open the blessed chamber (i.e Rauza Shareef). I opened it. The woman went on weeping until she passed away.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 3/570

Safwatus Safwa : Ibn Jauzi 2/204

In some narrations, it has come that when some Sahaaba wanted to look at the blessed face of RasoolAllah ﷺ, they would go to Hazrat Maimuna radi Allahu anha who would give them her own mirror. When the Sahaaba looked in the mirror, they would see the blessed face of RasoolAllah ﷺ instead of their own faces.

Tafseer Ruh Al-Ma'ani : Imaam Aalusi 22/39

Imaam Maalik would not ride any animal while being in Madina Munawarra. He would say, "I do not deem it fit to tread with animal hooves over the soil in which RasoolAllah ﷺ is resting."

He said this after he gifted all his rides to Imaam Shaa'fi and the latter requested him to keep atleast one horse for himself.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/110

Before narrating any hadith of RasoolAllah ﷺ, Imaam Maalik would perform Wudu and put on a new dress. He was asked the reason for doing so. He replied, "I do it out of honour for the words of the RasoolAllah ﷺ."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/93-94

This proves that ANY deed which is done out of love and adab of RasoolAllah ﷺ is allowed as long as it does not go against Shariah even if there is no direct command for it in Qur'an and Sunnah.

Narrated by Sayyidina Musaib bin Abdullah rahimahullah :

Whenever Imaam Maalik would talk about RasoolAllah ﷺ, the colour of his face would change and he would stand up with respect. Some people were surprised at this behaviour of the Imaam, so they asked him about it. Imaam Maalik replied, "You do not see what I see. If you would have seen what I see, you would not be surprised at my behaviour."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/90

Imaam Abdullah ibn Mubaarak narrates :

Once Imaam Maalik was narrating ahadith in a gathering when a scorpion bit him sixteen times. Despite this the Imaam continued narrating the ahadith.

At the end I asked the Imaam that his expressions looked different upon which the Imaam narrated the whole incident to me. Thereafter he said, "The greatness of RasoolAllah ﷺ compelled me to continue narrating the ahadith and show patience over the affliction."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/95

"O you who believe ! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet, nor speak aloud to him in talk, as you may speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds become vain and ye perceive not.

Those that lower their voices in the presence of Allah's Messenger : their hearts has Allah tested for piety ; for them is Forgiveness and a great Reward."

Quran 49:2-3

Abu Jaafar Mansur came inside Masjid Nabawi ﷺ and started talking to Imaam Maalik in a loud voice.

Imaam Maalik rebuked him and said, "Lower your voice inside Masjid Nabawi ﷺ for Allah has said, 'O you who believe ! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet ﷺ, nor speak aloud to him in talk, as you may speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds become vain and you perceive not.' (Quran 49:2)

O Abbasi Ameer ! Remember my words : Honouring RasoolAllahﷺ is as Wajib today as it was during the lifetime of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Thereafter Mansur stayed silent.

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/88-89

(This act of Imaam Maalik is in total contrast to what the Wahaabis do in Madina Shareef. Leave talking in a loud voice aside, I have personally heard people who have been back from Hajj say that the Wahaabis place their feet towards Rauza Shareef. So much for their "Salafi" way)

"Najdi marta hai ki kyun taazeem ki

Ye hamaara Deen tha phir tujhko kya

Teri dozakh se toa kuch cheena nahi

Khuld main pohuncha Raza phir tujhko kya."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(The Najdi dies as to why respect is shown

This was our Deen, then how does it concern you?

Nothing has been taken from your share of fire

Raza entered Jannah, then how does it concern you?)

Imaam Maalik was asked about Imaam Ayyub Sakhtiyaani (rahimahaullah). He said, "Among all the people from whom I narrate ahadith, Imaam Ayyub is the most virtuous. He performed Hajj twice. And the special thing about him was that when RasoolAllahﷺ was mentioned in front of him, he would weep so much that I would feel pity for him."

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/89

There are four occasions when Jibra'eel alaihis salaam had to come down to earth very quickly :

- 1) When Sayyidina Ibraheem alaihis salaam was thrown into the fire.**
- 2) When Sayyidina Ibraheem went to sacrifice Sayyidina Ismaeel.**
- 3) When Sayyidina Yusuf alaihis salaam was thrown into the well by his brothers.**

4) When RasoolAllah ﷺ got injured during the battle of Uhud. Hazrat Jibra'eel was commanded to ensure that not a drop of blood of RasoolAllah ﷺ falls on the ground. So, Jibra'eel alaihis salaam collected the drops of blood in his hands.

[Tafseer Ruh-ul-Bayaan : Shaykh Ismaeel Haqqi 3/311](#)

"Khaak-e-raah-e-rah rawaane rah-e-ishq'at Yaa Rasool ﷺ

Surma-e-mann, deeda-e-mann, chasm-e-mann, chashmaan-e-mann."

- Maulaana Jaami

The dust of the path of those who walk on the path of loving you, Ya Rasool ﷺ Is the kohl of my eyes and my sight, my eyes and my vision)

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "The people most loved by me from amongst my Ummah would be those who would come after me but everyone among them would have the keenest desire to catch a glimpse of me even at the cost of his family and wealth."

[Sahih Muslim #2832](#)

"Dar dil-i-Muslim maqaam-e-Mustafa ﷺ ast

Aabroo maaznaam-i-Mustafa ﷺ ast."

- Allama Iqbal (rahimahullah)

(In the heart of the Muslim is the place of Mustafa ﷺ

All our glory and honour is from the name of Mustafa ﷺ)

CHAPTER 13 : LOVE OF ANIMALS, TREES AND ROCKS TOWARDS

AL-MUSTAFA ﷺ

”
وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ إِلَّا رَحْمَةً لِّلْعَالَمِينَ

And We have not sent you (O Muhammad ﷺ), except
as a mercy to the worlds.

“
Al-Quran 21:107

Narrated by Sayyidina Ali ibn Abi Taalib karam Allahu wajhu :

I was with RasoolAllahﷺ in Makka. We moved towards a side of Makka.

Whichever tree and mountain we passed by greeted RasoolAllahﷺ with the words “As-salaamu alayka Yaa RasoolAllah.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/593, #3626

Sunnan Daarimi 1/31, #21

Mustadrak Al Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/677, #4238

Imaam Tirmidhi says that the narration is Hassan

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ used to lean against the trunk of a date-palm tree while giving sermon. When the Sahaaba made the mimbar and RasoolAllahﷺ stepped on it, the tree-trunk began to cry just like a she-camel cries for it's child (due to the sadness of separation from RasoolAllahﷺ). So RasoolAllahﷺ stepped down from the mimbar and placed his blessed hand on it. The tree-trunk then stopped crying.

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/594, #3627

Sahih Bukhari 3/1313, #3390 (Reported with a slight variation in wording from Sayyidina Ibn Umar)

Narrated by Sayyidina Ya'la radi Allahu anhu : (in a lengthy narration)

We were with RasoolAllahﷺ and we stopped at a spot. RasoolAllahﷺ rested at a certain place. A tree cut through the soil and moved itself in front of RasoolAllahﷺ and shaded him. After some time it went back to it's original place.

When RasoolAllahﷺ woke up, I told him about this incident.

RasoolAllahﷺ, “The tree sought permission from it's Lord to greet His Messenger and it was given the permission to do so.”

Musnad Ahmad 4/170, 173

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Abu Nu'aym 1/158, #184

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/5

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 4/368

RasoolAllah ﷺ was asleep yet he knew what was going around. Not only that, he knew that the tree had sought permission from Allah. The heart of RasoolAllah ﷺ never sleeps :

“O Ayesha ! My eyes sleep but my heart stays awake.”

Sahih Bukhari 1/385, #1096

Sahih Muslim 1/509, #738

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

A bedouin came to RasoolAllah ﷺ and said, “How will I know that you are indeed the Nabi of Allah?”

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “If I call a bunch of dates on that date-tree, will you bear witness that I am the Nabi of Allah?”

Then RasoolAllah ﷺ called out to that bunch of dates. It came down from the tree and presented itself at the blessed feet of RasoolAllah ﷺ.

Thereafter RasoolAllah ﷺ commanded it, “Go back” and it went back.

After witnessing this, the Bedouin embraced Islam.

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/594, #3628

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/676, #4237

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 3/3, #6

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan-Sahih.

A bedouin came to RasoolAllah ﷺ and said, “Ya RasoolAllah ﷺ ! I have accepted Islam. Now please show me something which would consolidate my faith.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ asked him, “What do you want?”

He said, “Command that tree to present itself before you.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ told him, “Go and ask that tree to come.”

The bedouin went and told the tree, “RasoolAllah ﷺ is calling you.”

The tree took out it's roots and presented itself in front of RasoolAllahﷺ and said, "As-salaamu alayka Yaa RasoolAllah."

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/82

"Bulaa rahe hain Nabiﷺ jaa ke itna bol usay

Darakht kaisay chalega Huzoorﷺ jaantay hain."

(Go and tell it that the Nabiﷺ is calling you

The Honoured Oneﷺ knows how the tree will move)

Narrated by Sayyidah Umm Salma radi Allahu anha :

RasoolAllahﷺ was passing through a desert when he heard the voice 'Yaa RasoolAllah'. Upon following the voice, RasoolAllahﷺ saw a deer who was tied up.

The deer spoke, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Behind the mountain I have two new-born babies. Please set me free. I will feed them and then come back." RasoolAllahﷺ set her free and the deer returned after some time.

RasoolAllahﷺ looked towards the bedouin who had caught her and he said, "How may I be of service, Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ?"

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Set the deer free."

Then bedouin set her free. While walking away, the deer was heard saying, "I bear witness that there is none worthy of worship but Allah and that youﷺ are the Messenger of Allah."

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 23/331, #763

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/295

At-Targeeb wat'Tehreeb : Imaam Manzari 1/321, #1176

Shaykh Rasheedi (Burhanuddin Ibrahim) narrates :

"Once I was in Haram-e-Rasoolﷺ (Masjid Nabawi). Suddenly in afternoon a deer came into the Masjid from Baab Ar-Rahmah and stood in front of the Rauza-e-Aqdas at some distance and bowed down its head like it was giving salaam to RasoolAllahﷺ. Its eyes overflowed with tears. Then in respect & veneration of RasoolAllahﷺ, without turning its back towards the Rauza it stepped backward until it came out of the Masjid. All this happened right in front of our eyes."

I (Muhammad bin Musa) say it seems this deer was a descendant of that deer whom RasoolAllah ﷺ had rescued and set free.

Misbah Az-Zulaam : Imaam Muhammad bin Musa Marakashi, p. 198

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Jaafar radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ entered the garden of an Ansaar in which there was a camel. When it saw RasoolAllah ﷺ, it started crying.

RasoolAllah ﷺ went to it, placed his blessed hand on it's head and it became quiet.

Then he asked, "Who is the Master of this camel and whose camel is this?"

"A young man from the Ansaar came forward and said, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! It is mine."

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Do you not fear Allah with regards to this tongue-less animal who has made you it's Master? It has complained to me that you keep it hungry and make it work a lot."

Sunnan Abu Dawood 3/23, #2549

Musnad Ahmad 1/205, #1754

Mustadrak Al-Haakim 2/109, #2485

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 8/13, #15592

Riyadh-us-Saaliheen : Imaam Nawawi 1/243, #243

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

A person from among the Ansaar had a camel which he used for irrigating the fields. The camel turned rogue and started attacking people. Distressed, the owner went to the court of RasoolAllah ﷺ and complained about it.

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Let's go see the camel."

RasoolAllah ﷺ went to the house of this Sahaabi. The camel was tied at the end of the land. When RasoolAllah ﷺ went towards it, the Ansaar pleaded, "Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ please dont go near it. It bites like a mad dog and I fear it might harm you."

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "No it won't attack me."

As soon as the camel saw RasoolAllahﷺ, it fell in prostration in front of him. Thereafter, RasoolAllahﷺ tied the halter around it's neck.

Musnad Ahmad 3/158, #12635

Sunnan Daarimi 1/22, #17

Muajam Al-Awsat : Imaam Tabaraani 9/81, #9189

Narrated by Sayyidina Shimr bin Atiyah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ finished Fajr salaah. Suddenly around a hundred wolves came up with their hindlegs spread on the soil and forelegs raised in the air and came in front of RasoolAllahﷺ.

RasoolAllahﷺ addressed (the Sahaaba), "You should give some of your provisions to these wolves while you save the rest of it."

Then the wolves complained to RasoolAllahﷺ regarding something. Thereafter they left making peculiar noises.

Sunnan Daarimi 1/25, #22

Taareekh Damishq : Ibn Asakir 4/376

Narrated by Hazrat Safina radi Allahu anhu :

I was travelling in a ship which broke during the voyage. I got on a wooden plank and reached a place where there were many lions. Before long, my worst fears came true : A lion sprang in front of me.

I said, "O lion ! I am the slave of RasoolAllahﷺ."

Hearing this, the lion lowered it's head and guided me towards a proper road. Then the lion made a soft noise and I understood that it was bidding me good-bye.

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 3/190, #663

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 2/675

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 7/80

Imaam Haakim said the narration is Sahih

"The person who has the help of RasoolAllahﷺ with him

Makes a lion tremble in his own den

And you would not find a friend not helped

By himﷺ nor would you find the enemy but in pieces."

- Qaseedah Burdah Shareef

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

"The family of RasoolAllahﷺ had a bull. When RasoolAllahﷺ would come out, the bull would play around and be filled with enthusiasm. It would move back and forth (in a state of ecstasy). Then when it would feel that RasoolAllahﷺ has gone inside the house, it would stand calmly in order not to cause inconvenience to RasoolAllahﷺ."

Musnad Ahmad 6/112, #24862

Musnad Abu Ya'la 8/121, #4660

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 6/31

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/3

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn-Masood radi Allahu anhu :

We were with RasoolAllahﷺ during a journey when we passed alongside a tree on which there were two little sparrows. We took both of them.

A sparrow came in front of RasoolAllahﷺ and started complaining.

RasoolAllahﷺ asked, "Who has hurt this sparrow by taking it's two little ones?"

We said, "We did."

Then RasoolAllahﷺ commanded us to return both of them.

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 4/267, #7599

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 1/321

Shaykh Al-Islam Dr.Muhammad Tahir-ul-Qadri has written a whole book entitled "Kashf Al-Asraar fee Muhabbat Al-Maujoodaat li Sayyid Al-Abraar" wherein he has collected many such narrations. It is in Arabic-Urdu. You may download and read from here if you wish :

<http://www.minhajbooks.com/en.php?control=ZipDownload&bid=325&cid=2>

CHAPTER 14 : VIRTUES OF RECITING NAAT IN PRAISE OF THE BELOVED ﷺ

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha (in a lengthy narration) :

I heard RasoolAllah ﷺ say, “(O Has’saan) ! As long as you defend Allah and His Rasool ﷺ, Jibra’eel will aid you.”

And I heard RasoolAllah ﷺ say, “Has’saan gave solace to the hearts of the Muslims by narrating poetry against Mushrikeen.”

This is what Hazrat Has’saan radi Allahu anhu narrated in front of Mushrikeen:

‘You write poetry against Muhammad ﷺ and I replied on his behalf and the reward for this is with Allah

You satirised Muhammad ﷺ- virtuous, righteous, the Rasool of Allah, whose nature is truthfulness

So verily my father and his father and my honour are a protection to the honour of Muhammad ﷺ.’

[Sahih Bukhari 3/1299, #3338](#)

[Sahih Muslim 4/1934, #2489](#)

Narrated by Sayyidina Urwa radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha disliked it when someone spoke bad about Sayyidina Has’saan bin Thaabit radi Allahu anhu in front of her. She used to say, (Don’t speak ill of him), he had recited this (in praise of RasoolAllah ﷺ)-

‘So verily my father and his father and my honour are a protection to the honour of Muhammad ﷺ.’

[Sahih Bukhari 4/1518, #3910](#)

[Sahih Muslim 4/2137, #2770](#)

Narrated by Sayyidina Bara radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ told Hazrat Has’saan radi Allahu anhu, “Reply to the Mushrikeen (i.e recite Naat in my praise). Jibra’eel is also with you.”

Sahih Bukhari 3/1176, #3041

Sahih Muslim 4/1933, #2486

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Musaib radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Has'saan radi Allahu anhu asked Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu in a gathering, "O Abu Hurayrah ! I ask you by Allah, did you not hear RasoolAllah ﷺ say, '(O Has'saan) ! Reply (to Mushrikeen) on my behalf. Allah will aid you through Jibra'eel' ?

Hazrat Abu Hurayrah replied, "By Allah ! Yes I have heard it."

Sahih Muslim 4/1933, #2485

Sunnan Abu Dawood 4/304, #5014

Musnad Ahmad 2/269, #7632

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

RasoolAllah ﷺ would keep a mimbar for Hazrat Has'saan bin Thabit radi Allahu anhu in the Masjid on which he would stand and respond (to the Mushrikeen). And RasoolAllah ﷺ would say, "Verily Allah will keep aiding Has'saan through Ruh Al-Quds (i.e Jibra'eel) as long as he praises and defends the Rasool of Allah."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/138, #2846

Musnad Ahmad 6/72, #24481

Imaam Tirmidhi says the narration is Hassan-Sahih

Narrated by Sayyidina Kaab bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

I told RasoolAllah ﷺ, "Allah has revealed about poetry what He revealed."

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Verily, a Mumin does jihad with his sword as well as his tongue. And by Him in whose Hands is my soul, the words which you speak against the Kuffar, it is like showering upon them a volley of arrows."

Musnad Ahmad 6/387, #27218

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 5/304

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 10/239

Narrated by Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha :

Sayyidina Has'saan bin Thabit radi Allahu anhu sought permission from RasoolAllah ﷺ to recite (poetry) against Mushrikeen. RasoolAllah ﷺ asked, "And what about my lineage?"

Hazrat Has'saan replied, "(Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ) ! I will separate them from your noble lineage like hair is taken out of flour.

Sahih Bukhari 3/1299, #3338

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ entered Makka for Umrah and Hazrat Abdullah bin Rawaha radi Allahu anhu was walking in front of him while reciting this couplet-

'O sons of Kuffar ! Get away from the path of RasoolAllah ﷺ ; Upon his arrival today we will cut you necks

A slash of sword which will remove your heads from your bodies and separate friend from friend.'

Upon this, Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu told Hazrat Abdullah, "O Abdullah bin Rawaha ! You recite poetry in front of RasoolAllah ﷺ and that too in Haram?"

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "O Umar ! Leave him. This poetry acts as a volley of arrows for them (i.e the kuffar)."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/139, #2847

Sunnan Nasai 5/202, #2873

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 7/502

Imaam Tirmidhi says this narration is Hassan-Sahih

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllah ﷺ passed through Madina Munawarra, a few small girls were playing duff and saying this-

'How lucky are we, the girls of Banu Najjar

That Muhammad ﷺ is our esteemed neighbour'

Upon hearing this, RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "Allah knows that I too love you."

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 1/612, #1899

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nuaym 3/120

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 10/42

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 7/261

Narrated by Sayyidina Musa bin Uqba radi Allahu anhu :

Hazrat Kaab bin Zuhayr recited his famous Qaseedah 'Baant Suaad' in Masjid Nabawi and when he reached these lines-

'Verily, this Rasoolﷺ is that Noor from whom illumination is sought

And he is the drawn sword from the swords of Allah'

RasoolAllahﷺ gestured to people using his blessed hand, asking people to listen to his words (i.e Kaab bin Zuhayr) carefully.

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/670, #6477

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 10/243, #77

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 19/178, #403

Al-Isaba : Imaam Ibn Hajar Asqalani 5/594

Narrated by Sayyidina Khuraym bin Aws radi Allahu anhu :

We were in the honourable presence of RasoolAllahﷺ when Sayyidina Abbas bin Abdul Mutallib radi Allahu anhu requested, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! I want to recite (Naat) in your praise." RasoolAllahﷺ said, "Recite. May Allah preserve your teeth."

Then, Hazrat Abbas radi Allahu anhu recited this-

'When your blessed birth took place ; the earth and the skies illuminated due to it

So we are in light and in ; Your Noor we walk on the path of guidance'

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 4/213, #4167

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/369, #5417

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 1/364

Al-Isaba fee Tamyiz As-Sahaaba : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 2/274

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 2/258

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/66

Narrated by Sayyidina Urwa radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Hakeem ibn Hizaam radi Allahu anhu (before embracing Islam) went to Yemen and got a beautiful dress. When he came back to Madina Munawarra, he gifted this dress to RasoolAllahﷺ upon which RasoolAllahﷺ said, “We don’t accept the gifts of Mushrikeen” and asked for that dress to be returned.

Then Hazrat Hakeem suggested that RasoolAllahﷺ buy that dress and RasoolAllahﷺ ordered that dress to be bought. When Hazrat Hakeem saw RasoolAllahﷺ in that dress while walking towards Masjid, he exclaimed, “I have never seen a more handsome person in this dress. You are looking like a full, radiant moon.” Then he recited this -

‘Hakeem bin Hizaam forgets his intellect upon

Seeing the one whose face is radiant and fair

When people tried to compete with him in grandeur and majesty

He overlook them all by a long margin’

Upon hearing this, RasoolAllahﷺ smiled.

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 3/193, #3094

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 3/551, #6050

Taareekh Madina Damishq : Ibn Asakir 8/73

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/278

Imaam Haakim said the chain of this narration is Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Ubaidullah bin Ayesha radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllahﷺ entered Madina Munawarra, the the men and women got on top of their roofs to welcome him and the children sang this-

‘The full moonﷺ rose over us

From the valley of Wada

And it is mandatory for us to give thanks

For as long as anyone in existence calls out (to Allah)'

And the Habasha were doing Raqs in order to welcome RasoolAllah ﷺ.

As-Siqaat : Ibn Hibban 1/131

At-Tamheed : Ibn Abd Al-Barr 14/82

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 7/261

Umdat Al-Qaari : Allama Badr Ad-Deen Aynee 17/60

Narrated by Sayyidina Saeed bin Musaib radi Allahu anhu :

When the news of the killing of (Gustaakh-e-Rasool) Ibn Khatl reached Kaab bin Zuhayr, he also came to know that he was given the same warning by RasoolAllah ﷺ that if you do not stop mocking RasoolAllah ﷺ, you too will be killed. At this, Kaab bin Zuhayr enquired as to who was the most tender-hearted Sahaabi which turned out to be Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu.

So he met Sayyidina Abu Bakr and told him everything. After this both of them secretly went to the noble presence of RasoolAllah.

Sayyidina Abu Bakr said, “(Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ) ! This is a person who wishes to swear an oath of allegiance to you.”

RasoolAllah ﷺ put forward his blessed hand and Hazrat Kaab swore oath of allegiance to him.

Then, Hazrat Kaab removed veil from his face and recited his Qaseedah which had the following lines-

'I have been informed that I have been threatened by RasoolAllah ﷺ

Yet there is a greater hope of forgiveness from RasoolAllah ﷺ

Verily, this Rasool ﷺ is that Noor from whom illumination is sought

And he is the drawn sword from the swords of Allah'

At this RasoolAllah ﷺ (became happy and) gifted Hazrat Kaab his cloak. This cloak was later taken by Hazrat Muawiya in lieu of money from his children and he would wear it on important occasions.

Al-Isaba : Imaam Ibn Hajar Asqalani 5/594

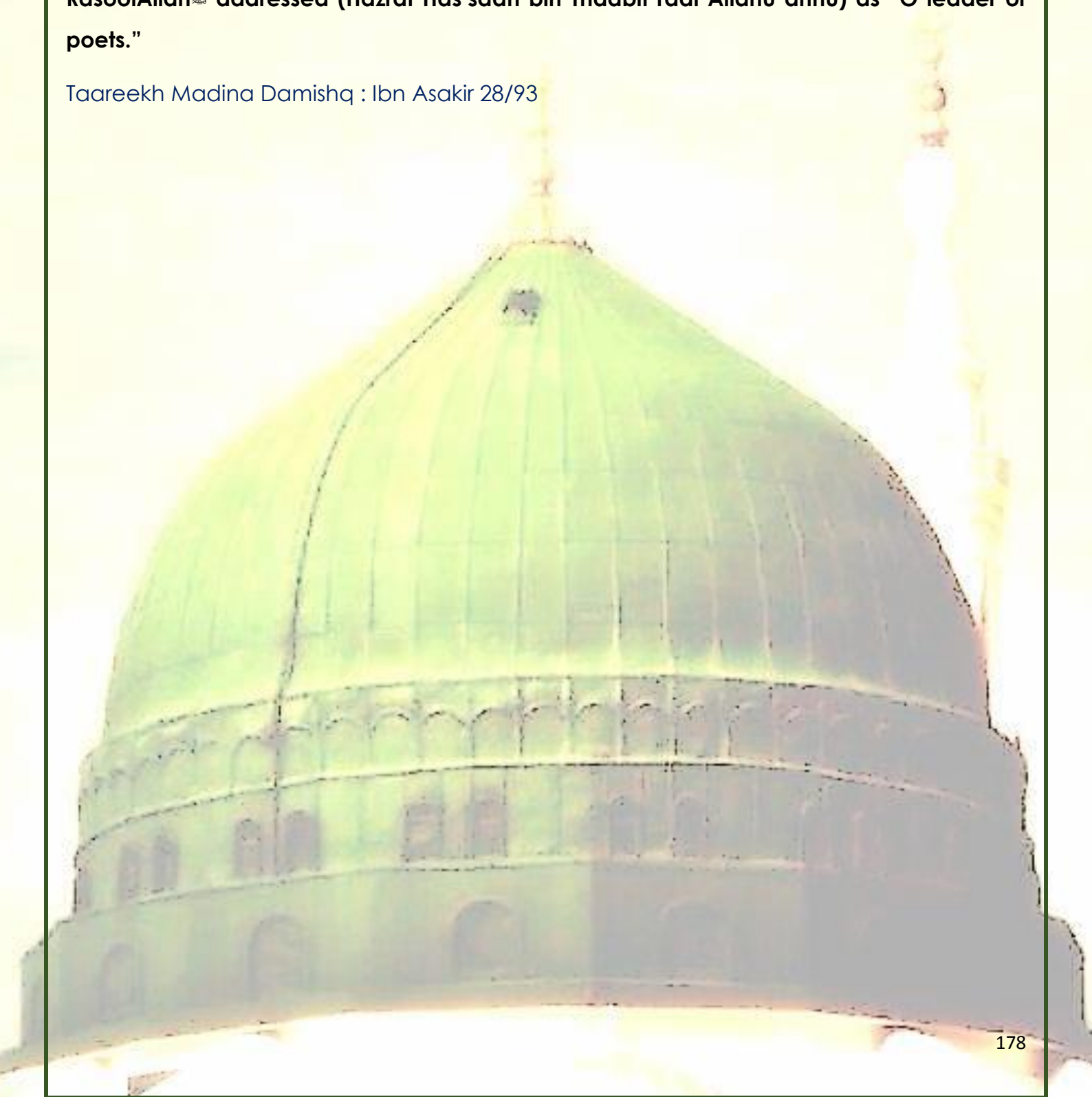
Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 4/373

After narrating this, Imaam Ibn Kathir writes in Al-Bidaayah : 'I say this cloak was gifted by RasoolAllah to him after he recited his praise in his Qaseedah. This is the same cloak which was with Khulafa and this is a very famous incident.'

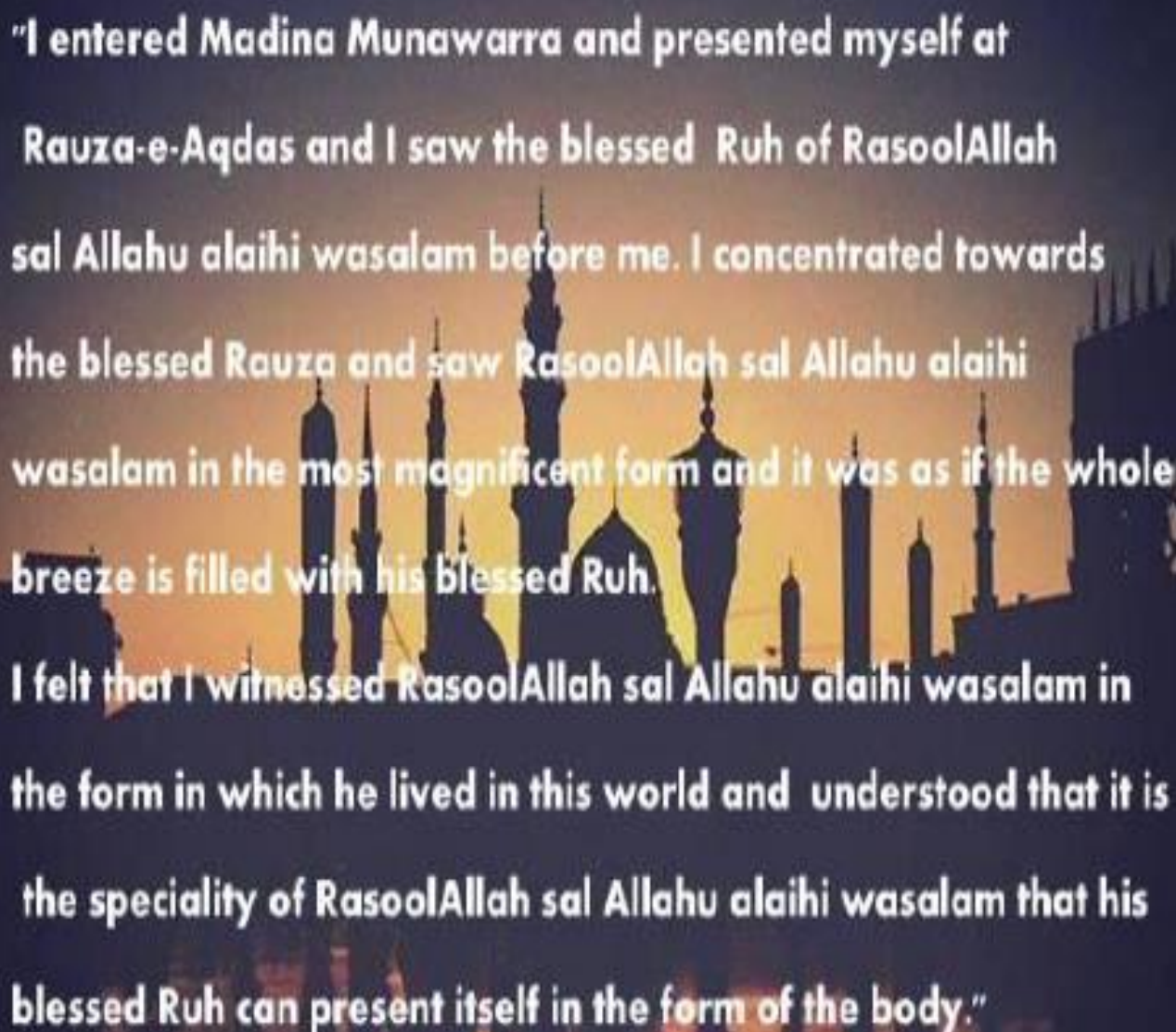
Narrated by Sayyidina Hisham bin Has'saan radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ addressed (Hazrat Has'saan bin Thaabit radi Allahu anhu) as "O leader of poets."

Taareekh Madina Damishq : Ibn Asakir 28/93



CHAPTER 15 : HAYYUN FEE QABRIHEE : ALIVE IN HIS ﷺ BLESSED GRAVE



"I entered Madina Munawarra and presented myself at Rauza-e-Aqdas and I saw the blessed Ruh of RasoolAllah sal Allahu alaihi wasalam before me. I concentrated towards the blessed Rauza and saw RasoolAllah sal Allahu alaihi wasalam in the most magnificent form and it was as if the whole breeze is filled with his blessed Ruh. I felt that I witnessed RasoolAllah sal Allahu alaihi wasalam in the form in which he lived in this world and understood that it is the speciality of RasoolAllah sal Allahu alaihi wasalam that his blessed Ruh can present itself in the form of the body."

Fuyooz Al-Haramayn : Shah Waliullah Dehalvi, p.117-118

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “The Ambiya are alive in their graves and they offer salaah.”

Musnad Abu Ya'la 6/147, #3425

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 6/487

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 8/211

Sharah Sunnan Nasai : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 4/110

Meezaan Al-Aetdaal : Imaam Dhaabi 2/200

Al-Kaamil : Allama Ibn Aadi 2/327, #460

The narration is Sahih. Allama Ibn Aadi says that the sanad of this narration has no flaws. Allama Ibn Hajar cites this hadith in Fath Al-Baari and writes that this narration is recorded by Imaam Bayhaqi in his book on life of Prophets in their graves with a Sahih sanad.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “I passed near Musa on the night of Me’raj near the red mount and he was standing in his grave, praying.”

Sahih Muslim 4/1845, #2375

Musnad Ahmad 3/148, #12526

Not only does this prove that Ambiya are alive in their graves but it also is an irrefutable proof that the blessed vision of RasoolAllahﷺ penetrates even the physical barriers. We have seen many other narrations in this regard in the previous chapter on Ilm-e-Ghaib.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “When anyone of you sends salutations upon me, Allah restores my soul back to my body and I respond to his salutations.”

Sunnan Abu Dawood 2/175, #2041

Musnad Ahmad 2/527

Sunnan Al-Kubra : Imaam Bayhaqi 15/245, #10050

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 2/217, #1581

The narration is Sahih

“Unhayﷺ khabar hai kaheen se padho Durood unpar

Tamaam dahr ka naqsha Huzoorﷺ jaantay hain.”

(From wherever you send salutations upon him, heﷺ is aware of it

The Honoured Oneﷺ is aware of the terrain of the whole world)

Narrated by Sayyidina Shadaad radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Verily the best among your days is Friday. On this day Aadam (alaihis salaam) was created and on this day the trumpet will be blown. So, on this (day) send salutations upon me abundantly for your salutations are presented before me.”

A Sahaabi asked, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! (After your passing away) how will our saluations be presented to you when your body will be mixed with the earth?”

RasoolAllahﷺ replied, “Verily Allah has made it forbidden upon the earth to consume the bodies of Prophets.”

Sunnan Abu Dawood 1/394, #1047

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 2/303, #1636

Musnad Ahmad 4/8

Mustadrak Al-Haakim 1/278, #1029

Kitaab Al-Azkaar : Imaam Nawawi, p.54

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 3/514

Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah : Imaam Ibn Kathir 4/257

The narration is Sahih according to Imaam Haakim and Imaam Nawawi and fulfills the criteria of Imaam Bukhari.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “The Ambiya are not kept in their graves for more than forty nights except that they pray in the presence of Allah till the day of judgement.”

Hayaat Al-Ambiya : Imaam Bayhaqi, #4

“Even though the hadith is discussing Ambiya-e-Kiraam, the learned Muhadiseen have discussed the lives of the Awliya after demise that they are regarded as being alive as well but through the blessings of the Ambiya-e-Kiraam.”

Mirqaat Sharah Mishkaat : Mullah Ali Qaari 4/241

Narrated by Sayyidina Malik Al-Dar radi Allahu anhu, the treasurer of Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu :

The people suffered a drought during the Khilafa of Hazrat Umar, whereupon a man (Ibn Al-Harith) came to the Rauza of RasoolAllah ﷺ and said, “Ya RasoolAllah ﷺ ! Ask for rain for your community, for verily they have but perished.”

After this, RasoolAllah ﷺ appeared to him in a dream and told him, “Go to Umar and give him my greeting. Then tell him that they will be watered. Tell him : You must be clever, you must be clever.”

The man went and told Sayyidina Umar, who said, “O my Lord, I spare no effort except in what escapes my power.”

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 7/304

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Imaam Bayhaqi 7/47

Taareekh : Ibn Asakir 44/345

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 7/482

Taareekh At-Tabari : Imaam Tabari 2/509

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Al-Asqalani, Kitaab Al-Istisqa.

The narration is Sahih according to Allama Ibn Hajar Al-Asqalani (Fath Al-Baari 2/495) and Allama Ibn Kathir (Al-Bidaayah Wal Nihaayah 7/91 and Tafseer Ibn Kathir 1/91). Imaam Ibn Hajar writes that it has been narrated by Ibn Abi Shayba with a Sahih chain. For more detailed explanation on the narrators and sub narrators of this hadith, please check “Khair ul Rasaa’il” by Sidi Ruhan Madni Shafi` available on archive.org from the following link :

<https://archive.org/details/BookOnTawassulAndWaseela>

In Appendix-4 at the end of this compilation, I have given a detailed analysis of the chain of this narration which prove that this narration is very strong. The criticism of some of the narrators in this chain by Wahaabis is nothing but a deliberate attempt to hoodwink people from the truth. May Allah protect us from their sharr and keep us steadfast on the creed of Ahlus Sunnah, aameen !

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Jauza Aws bin Abdullah (radi Allahu anhu) :

Once the people of Madina were faced with a severe drought. So they went to Hazrat Aayesha (radi Allahu anha) and told her about their problems.

She said, "Go to the blessed Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ and open a window towards the sky such that there is no veil between the Rauza and the sky."

People did that and it rained heavily. So much so that greenery spread everywhere and the camels became fat. The year was called 'The Year of Plenty.'

Sunnan Daarimi 1/56, #92

Al-Wafa bi Ahwal Al-Mustafaﷺ : Ibn Jauzi 2/801

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad Deen Subki p.128

Al-Mawaahib Al-Ladunya : Imaam Qastallani, 4/276

This hadith is at least Hassan inshaAllah. Some people raised doubts about certain narrators and subnarrators of this hadith but their arguments are extremely weak and they have been brilliantly refuted already. For more details about the authenticity of this narration, please check out "Khair ur Rasaa'il" by Sidi Ruhan Madni Shafi`.

Narrated by Sayyidina Dawood bin Abu Saalih radi Allahu anhu :

(The Caliph) Marwan (ibn al-Hakam) one day saw a man placing his face on top of the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ. He said, "Do you know what you are doing?"

When he came near him, he realized it was Sayyidina Abu Ayyub Al-Ansari radi Allahu anhu. The latter said, "Yes, I came to RasoolAllahﷺ, not to a stone."

Musnad Ahmad 5/422, #22482

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 4/158, #3999

Mustadrak Al-Haakim : Imaam Haakim 4/560, #8571

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 5/245

Shifa As-Saqaam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.126

Taareekh Al-Damishq : Ibn Asakir 57/249

Imaam Haakim says that the chain of this is Sahih.

(This has another version to it too that gives it strength).

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Masood radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "My life is good for you for you will narrate about me and it will be narrated to you and my veiling is also good for you for your deeds will be presented before me. If I see good deeds therein, I will thank Allah and if I see bad deeds, I will seek forgiveness of Allah for you."

Musannad Bazzar 5/308, #1925

Tabaqaat Al-Kubra : Ibn Saad 2/194

Majmua Az-Zawaaid : Imaam Haytami 9/24

Muajam As-Sagheer : Imaam Tabaraani 1/198

Sharah Shifa : Mullah Ali Qaari 1/102

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/281

Fadl As-Salaat Alan Nabi ﷺ : Qadi Isma'eel #26

Imaam Haytami says that the narration is Sahih. This narration is Sahih even according to Imaam Suyuti and others. There is no doubt about its authenticity and every one who has tried to find faults in it has been refuted. There is also another Mursal Sahih version of this hadith from the Tabi' I Imaam Bakr. For more details, please read "Khair ur Rasaail."

"Everyday the Ummah is presented before RasoolAllah ﷺ and he knows their names and is aware of their deeds. That is why he will be a witness over them on the day of Qiyaamah."

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir 1/699 under the Tafseer of 4:41

(Removed by Wahaabis in their abridged English translation of Tafseer Ibn Kathir published by Dar-us-salaam)

“The deeds of his Ummah are presented to RasoolAllahﷺ in the morning and evening. Hence he knows his Ummah by their marks and their deeds and thus bears their witness.”

Tafseer Ruh-ul-Bayaan : Shaykh Ismaeel Haqqi under the Tafseer of 4:41

“The blessed Ruh of RasoolAllahﷺ witnesses all souls and hearts.”

Tafseer Neshapuri : Imaam Nizaam Ad-Deen Neshapuri under the Tafseer of 4:41

“Verily the deeds of the Ummah are presented everyday before RasoolAllahﷺ in the mornings and evenings. Heﷺ recognizes their faces as well as their deeds and this is the reason that he will be a witness over them.”

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/387

“Ba roaz-e-hashr Shafaa'at kareinge chun chun kar

Har ik ghulam ka chehra Huzoorﷺ jaantay hain.”

(On the day of Qiyaamah, he will choose and intercede for them

The Honoured Oneﷺ is aware of the faces of each of his slaves)

Narrated by Hazrat Utbi :

“As I was sitting by the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ, a Bedouin Arab came and said: “As-salaamu alaika Yaa RasoolAllah ! I have heard Allah saying : If they had only, when they were unjust to themselves, come unto you and asked Allah’s forgiveness, and the Messenger had asked forgiveness for them, they would have found Allah Off-Forgiving, Most Merciful (Qur’an 4:64), so I have come to you asking forgiveness for my sin, seeking your intercession with my Lord.”

He then recited poetry and left and I slept and saw RasoolAllahﷺ in my dream, and he said, “O Utbi, run after the Bedouin and give him glad tidings that Allah has forgiven him.”

Tafseer Ibn Kathir : Allama Ibn Kathir under 1/521 under 4:64

Tafseer Qurtubi : Imaam Qurtubi under 4:64

Tafseer Durr Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/570

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/495, #4178

Kitaab Al-Azkaar : Imaam Nawawi p.265

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir 1/180

Shifa As-Saqaam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.52

Note : This whole incident has been removed by Wahaabis in their abridged English translation of Tafseer Ibn Kathir published by Dar-us-salaam

“Ummati jo fariyaad karay haal-e-zaar main

Mumkin nahi ki Khayr-e-Bashar ko khabar na ho.”

(When an Ummati calls out to him in a state on anxiety

It is impossible for the Best Of Creation to not know about it)

Narrated by Sayyidina Sulaymaan bin Sameem :

I saw RasoolAllah ﷺ in my dream and asked him, “Yaa RasoolAllah ﷺ ! Those who send salutation upon you while standing in front of Rauza-e-Aqdas ﷺ, do you recognize them?”

RasoolAllah ﷺ replied, “I recognize them and I reply to their salutations as well.”

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/491, #4165

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 1/576

Tafseer Durr Mansur : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/570

Sabilul Huda war'Rashad : Imaam Saalihi 12/357

Narrated by Sayyidina Sa'eed bin Abd Al-Azeez radi Allahu anhu :

During the days of war (when Yazeed la'een attacked Madina Munawarra), for three days, there was no Adhaan and Iqaamah in Masjid Nabawi and

Sayyidina Sa'eed bin Musayb radi Allahu anha took refuge in Masjid Nabawi (for three days) and when the time of Salaah used to close in, he would hear Adhaan from the Rauza of RasoolAllah ﷺ in a low voice.

Sunnan Daarimi 1/56, #93

Sharah Sunnan Ibn Maajah : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 1/291, #4029

Dalaail An-Nubuawah : Abu Nu'aym, p.206

Tabaqaat Ibn Saad 5/132

Three scholars including Imaam Tabaraani went to the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ and stayed there for a few days. They did not have food, so one of them went up directly to the Rauza and said, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Hunger. Hunger."

A short while later, one of the descendents of Sayyidina Ali karam Allahu wajhu came to them with food, after seeing RasoolAllahﷺ in a dream telling him to do so.

Kitaab Al-Wafa : Imaam Ibn Jauzi, p.818, #1536

Siyar Alam An-Nubula : Imaam Dhaabi 16/400

After RasoolAllahﷺ passed away, Sayyidina Bilal went to settle in Syria.

One night he saw a dream in which RasoolAllahﷺ told him, "O Bilal ! Why this injustice? Has the time not come for you to visit my Rauza?"

Sayyidina Bilal got up and started his journey to Madina. On reaching Rauzae-Aqdas, he started weeping and rubbing his face against the blessed Rauza.

On meeting Imaam Hassan and Imaam Hussain (alaihimus salaam), he hugged them. They requested him to give adhaan. He climbed the roof of Masjid Nabawiﷺ and started giving adhaan.

When he started with 'Allahu Akbar' , tremors shook Madina. As he progressed to 'Ash'hadu al-laa ilaaha il-Allah' , the intensity of tremors increased.

When he said 'Ash'hadu an'na Muhammad'ur RasoolAllah'ﷺ, people came out of their homes, crying.

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.31

Seerah Al-Halabiyah : Imaam Halabi 2/308

Shaykh Subki says that the incident is reported by Ibn Asakir with a Sahih sanad.

"Azaan azal se tereﷺ ishq ka taraana bani

Namaaz uske nazaare ka ik bahaana bani."

- Allama Iqbal (rahimahullah)

(The azaan, from the start, is nothing but a recital of yourﷺ love

The prayers became an excuse to look at him)

Hazrat Ibrahim bin Bashir says : I visited Rauza-e-Aqdas ﷺ after performing Hajj and offered my salutations. I heard a voice from within the chamber reply 'Wa alaikum as salaam.'

Shifa As-Saqam : Shaykh Al-Islam Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki, p.30

“RasoolAllah ﷺ is alive in his grave and death will never come to him but he will remain alive due to the fact that Ambiya are alive in their graves.”

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 7/22

“Among the specialities of RasoolAllah ﷺ is that he is alive in his blessed grave and offers Salaah along with Adhaan and iqaamah.”

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/414

“In Barzakh, RasoolAllah ﷺ witnesses the deeds of his ﷺ Ummah and prays for their forgiveness and removal of afflictions, he ﷺ blesses the different regions of earth by visiting them and he ﷺ visits the funeral prayers of the Saaliheen among the Ummah (i.e Awliya) as is reported in ahadith.”

Al-Haawi lil Fataawi : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/184

Hazrat Raba'ee bin Haraash rahimahullah narrates :

When I entered my house, I was informed that my brother had passed away. I rushed there and found that he had already been wrapped in sheets, so I stood at his head-side and engrossed myself in reciting of Istighfar and Istirja. He suddenly picked up the sheet and said, "As-salaamu Alaikum", so I said "Wa Alaikum As-salaam, SubhaanAllah.”

So he too said, "SubhaanAllah, I separated from you and reached the Court of Allah. I met with my Creator who was pleased with me. He adorned me in robes of silk, with brocades and Istibraq (a type of green satin) and I found my affairs to be easier than you would have thought. Now, do not delay, for I sought permission from Allah to come here and give your glad tidings. Be swift and take me towards the Court of RasoolAllah ﷺ for he has promised me that he will wait for me until I return.”

After saying this, he fell once again into death.

This incident reached Hazrat Ayesha radi Allahu anha, so she said, “I heard from RasoolAllah ﷺ that he used to say ‘Among my Ummah there will be a person who will speak even after passing away.’”

Abu Nu'aym said that this narration is Mash'hoor. Imaam Bayhaqi also narrated this in Dalaail An-Nubuwwah and said that this narration is Sahih and there is no doubt about its authenticity.

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p. 161

Hazrat Abdur Rahman bin Ghanam Al-Ashfari radi Allahu anhu reported that in the year of Amwas (year when a plague struck), a spear struck the son of Hazrat M'aaz ibn Jabal radi Allahu anhu so he said, "Beloved ! You have arrived after keeping me waiting for so long. One who is ashamed is not successful."

I asked, "Are you seeing something?"

He said, "Yes. My Lord has rewarded me for being patient. The soul of my son came to me and informed me that RasoolAllahﷺ is standing with one hundred rows of angels, martyrs and Saaliheen, making dua of forgiveness for me and the Angels are taking me towards Jannah." He said this and collapsed. I saw that he stretched out his hand as if he was shaking the hand of somebody. He then said, "Welcome! I am coming to you." On saying this, he passed away.

After this, I saw him in my dream and noticed a huge crowd around him, as you would find around a spotted horse on which is a white robed rider. He called out saying, "O Saad who is in the shower of arrows and spears ! All praise is due to Allah, who granted us Jannah. Reside in it, for the end result of those who do good deeds is splendid."

I then woke (from my sleep)

Sharah As-Sudoor : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti, p.175-176

"Maqaam-i-Mahmood Muhammadﷺ myoolum

Farz ti Sunnat bakhshnam paanai."

- Shaykh Noor-ud-din Noorani rahimahullah

(I found Muhammadﷺ, the Possessor of Lofty Station

Then heﷺ himself taught me about Faraaid and Sunnah)

"It should be known that Allah has granted the blessed body of RasoolAllahﷺ such power and authority that he can visit any place he wishes in his own body or in a similar one. He can visit any place whether in heavens or on the earth."

Madaarij un Nubuwwah : Shaykh Abdul Haqq Muhaddis Dehalvi 2/522

"Verily no one has said that their bodies are devoid of souls and that their souls have no connection to their bodies and whoever presents salutations upon them, they listen.

Same has been reported for Prophets. Verily they recite Talbiya, perform Hajj and these miracles are proven for our Nabiﷺ."

Jama Al-Wasaail : Mullah Ali Qaari 2/300

"And it has been proven that Ambiya perform Hajj and recite Talbiya."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/415

Question : Quran testifies to the death of RasoolAllahﷺ. Allah says :

'Indeed you will die and indeed they are to die.' (Quran 39:30)

And Sayyidina Abu Bakr said, 'Verily RasoolAllahﷺ has passed away.'

Answer : Shaykh Taqi Ad-Deen Subki writes that his death was not eternal and that life was restored back to RasoolAllahﷺ. And it has been proven that the bodies of Ambiya do not decay and the fact that their souls have been returned to their bodies is proven from Sahih ahadith.

And the proof for this is Hazrat Musa praying in his grave. Because offering Salaah points to the body that is alive. Similarly all the characteristics of Me'raaj pertaining to the Ambiya point to bodies that are living.

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 2/415-416

"Verily, the Ambiya do not die. Rather they are alive in their graves and they offer Salaah and perform Hajj."

Fuyooz Al-Haramayn : Shah Waliullah Muhaddis Dehalvi, p.84

"We don't see but the RasoolAllahﷺ removes our difficulties."

Atyab Al-Nagam fi madh Sayyid Al-Arab wa Al-Ajam : Shah Waliullah Muhaddis Dehalvi, p.4

When Imaam Abu Hanifa visited Rauza-e-Aqdasﷺ, he said, "As-salaamu alaika Yaa Sayyid Al-Mursaleen."

The voice from Rauza-e-Aqdasﷺ replied, "Wa alaikum as-salaam Yaa Imaam Al-Muslimeen."

Tazkiratul Awliya : Shaykh Fareed Ad-Deen Attar, p.138

"Heﷺ is the treasure of secrets and by whom the orders of the world take place. There is no order except that it goes to himﷺ and no bounty is distributed except through hisﷺ command."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 1/56

On one occasion, Sultan Noor Ad-Deen Zangi saw RasoolAllahﷺ in his dream thrice wherein heﷺ was pointing towards two people and asking, "Will you not protect me from the harm of these two?"

The King woke up, gathered twenty attendants and started his journey towards Madina Munawarra. On reaching Madina Shareef, he first presented himself in front of Rauza Shareef and then called the people of Madina one by one and presented them with gifts, all the time observing the looks of everyone.

Thereafter he asked the people, "Is there anyone else who has not come here?"

The people said, "There are two people who are from the west. They are very pious and spend their days in fasts and nights in worship."

The King ordered that they be presented before him. The moment he saw both of them, he recognized them to be the same people to whom RasoolAllahﷺ had pointed towards in the dream.

He went to the house in which they were staying. It was an old house in the vicinity of Rauza Shareef. Upon entering the house, he found nothing except for some furniture. A mat on the floor caught King's eye and when he removed the mat, he saw that there was a deep trench.

The King went back and interrogated the two people. They confessed that they were crusaders and that their King had sent them to Madina as spies to desecrate the noble body of RasoolAllahﷺ. They would stay up nights digging the hole in the ground. Sultan executed both of them in front of Rauza Shareef and then ordered deep trenches to be dug upto water level around Rauza Shareef. After this he filled the trenches with molten lead.

Shah Waliullah narrates this incident of his father Shah Abd Ar-Raheem :

Once I was so ill with fever that death seemed imminent. In a dream, I saw Shaykh Abd Al-Azeez in front of me and he told me, “RasoolAllahﷺ is going to visit you. Turn your bed in such a manner that your feet do not face towards RasoolAllahﷺ.”

I ordered the people to turn the orientation of the bed. After that RasoolAllahﷺ visited me and said, “How are you, son?”

I felt very happy and as RasoolAllahﷺ took me by his side, I wished that he gives me some of the blessed hair as Tabarruk. Even as I was thinking this, RasoolAllahﷺ placed two of his blessed hairs in my hand.

I was wondering if I will have these blessed hairs with me after I wake up from sleep and when I woke up, I found them under my pillow.

Anfaas-ul-Aarifeen : Shah Waliullah, p.116-117

Imaam Sharaani writes in his book 'Al-Yawaaqit wal Jawaahir' and Shaykh Ibn Arabi also mentions in his Futoohat that the souls of all the Ambiya and Mursaleen seek help from the blessed Ruh of RasoolAllahﷺ because he is Qutb Al-Aqtaab.

RasoolAllahﷺ helped those Ambiya and Awliya who came before his advent as well as those Awliya who came after him. His aid encompasses this dominion as well as the Barzakh. His Noor is radiant at all times.

Hujjat Allah ala Al-Aalameen : Imaam Yusuf Nabahaani 1/82

Question: “Is it possible to have a vision of RasoolAllahﷺ in a wakeful state?”

Answer: Some deny this and others accept it as possible and these are correct. And many people whose righteousness is not doubted have reported this experience and have found proof for this in the hadith recorded by Imaam Bukhari, “Whoever sees me while asleep shall see me while awake,” meaning with the physical eyes of his head and some have said meaning with the spiritual eyes of his heart. The possibility of this „wakefulness“ referring to that of the day of Qiyaamah is very slight, because in that case there would be no benefit or purpose in this specification found in the hadith because on the day of

Qiyaamah, his whole community will see him - whether they saw him earlier in a dream-vision or not.

And Ibn Al-Haj Al-Maaliki in his Madkhal said that seeing himﷺ while awake is very rare and it occurs only with those who are realized in a state that is rare to find these days and almost non-existent, while we do not deny its occurrence with the great Awliya among us, whom Allah has safe-guarded in their inward and outward.

Furthermore, it is not impossible to see RasoolAllahﷺ after his veiling for he and the other Ambiya are alive, their spirits having been returned to them and permission granted to them to leave their graves and function in the lower and upper spiritual dominions."

Fatawa Al-Hadithiyya : Allama Ibn Hajar Al-Haytami p.212-213

In his compilation Al-Haawi lil Fataawi, Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti has created a separate chapter* on the possibility of seeing RasoolAllahﷺ in a wakeful state and has cited example after example of Awliya who have done ziyaarah of RasoolAllahﷺ in a state of wakefulness.

*Tanwir Al-Halak fee imkaan ru'yat An-Nabi wa'l Malak (The Illumination of the Intense Darkness Concerning the Possibility of Seeing Nabiﷺ and the Angels)

"Allah ki sarr ta baqdam shaan hain yeﷺ

In sa nahi insaan wo insaan hain ye

Quran toa Eemaan bataata hai inhay

Eemaan ye kehta hai meri jaan hain ye."

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Bareilvi

(From head to foot he is the Glory of Allah

He is the human unlike any other human

While the Quran refers to him as Eemaan

Eemaan says that he is my life)

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "When a person is placed in the grave and his attendants go back, he hears their footsteps. Then two angels come to him, make him sit and ask him, 'Maa kunta taqoolu fee haazar'Rajul?' (What is it that you used to say about THIS man?")..

Sahih Bukhari 1/462, #1308

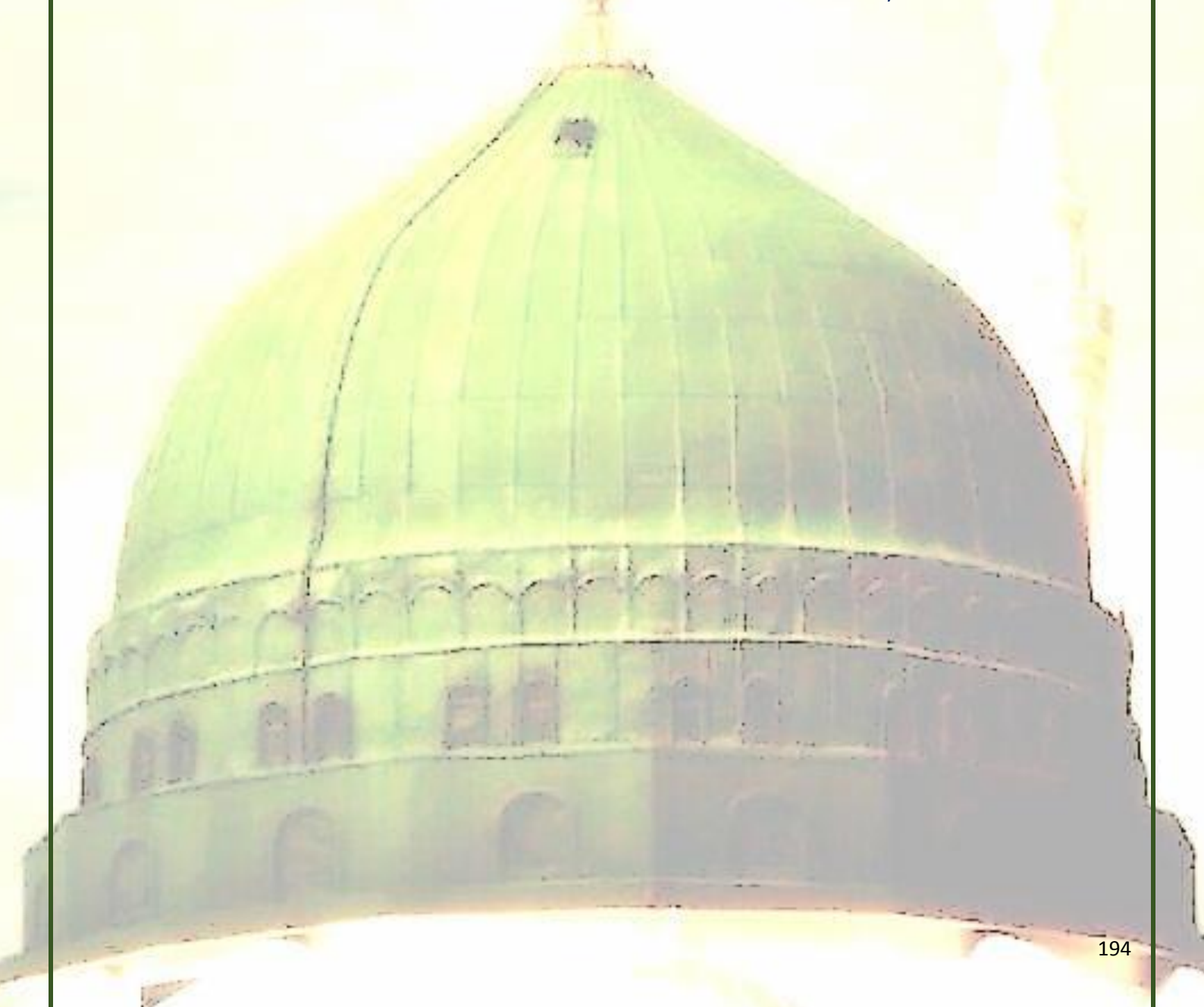
Allama Anwar Shah Kashmiri writes in the commentary of 'Maa kunta taqoolu fee haazar'Rajul?' :

An important argument here is that who is being pointed to. Since there are no ahadith present for elaboration, there are different quotes of Ulama:

a) The indication is towards RasoolAllahﷺ himself. All veils to Rauza Shareef will be lifted and the deceased will behold the majesty of RasoolAllahﷺ. Imaam Qastallani has cited this opinion and then said, "If this is true, then it is a glad tiding for the Mumineen."

b) The indication is towards the noble face of RasoolAllahﷺ. Qadi Iyadh writes that in the grave, the deceased will be shown his noble face.

Anwaar Al-Baari Sharah Sahih Bukhari : Allama Anwar Shah Kashmiri 5/146



CHAPTER 16 : MAQAAM AL-MAHMOOD

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Abbas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “I am Habeeb Allah and I am saying this without pride. I will hold the flag of praise on the Day of Judgement and I am saying this without pride. I will be the first one to intercede on the day of judgement and I will be the first one whose intercession will be accepted and I am saying this without pride.

I will be the first to knock on the door of paradise. Allah will open it and make me enter it. I will be accompanied by poor believers and I am saying this without any pride. I am the most honoured among the first and the last and I am saying this without pride.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/587, #3616

Sunnan Daarimi 1/39, #47

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah bin Umar radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “On the day of judgement, the sun will be very close to the people so much so that the sweat will reach upto ears.

In this condition, people will (first) seek help from Aadam, then from Musa and atlast (upon denial of everyone) will seek the help of Muhammadﷺ.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/536, #1405

Narrated by Sayyidina Ibn Abi Kaab radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, “On the day of judgement, I will be the Imaam and Khateeb of all the Prophets and their intercessor and I do not say this with pride.”

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/586, #3613

Sunnan Ibn Maajah 2/1443, #4314

Musnad Ahmad 5/137, #21283

Imaam Tirmidhi said the narration is Hassan-Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

When RasoolAllah ﷺ was asked about the words of Allah 'soon will your Lord raise you to a station of praise and glory', (Quran 17:79), he replied, "it is the station of Shafaa'at."

Sunnan Tirmidhi 5/303, #3137

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 11/426

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 3/59

Imaam Tirmidhi said the narration is Hassan

Narrated by Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Masood radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "On the day of judgement, I would be standing on Maqaam Al-Mahmood."

A person from among the Ansaar asked, "What is meant by Maqaam Al-Mahmood?"

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "The day when you will be gathered without clothes and without shoes, the person who would be clothed first of all is going to be Hazrat Ibraheem. Allah will say, '(O Angels) Clothe my Khaleel.'

Then he would be clothed in two white pieces of soft garment and after that he would turn his face towards Arsh.

After that I would be clothed. Then I will stand on the right side of Arsh on such a lofty station that none besides me would hold that position and the first ones and the last ones would envy me."

Musnad Ahmad 1/398, #3787

Mustadrak Al-Haakim 2/396, #3385

Muajam Al-Kabeer : Imaam Tabaraani 10/80, #10017

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 3/58

Fath Al-Baari : Allama Ibn Hajar Asqalani 11/426

Imaam Haakim said the sanad of this narration is Sahih.

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas bin Maalik radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllah ﷺ said, "On the Day of Judgement, I will knock on the door of Jannah. The gatekeeper of Jannah will ask, 'Who are you?' and I will reply, 'I am Muhammad(ﷺ).'

Then he will say, "I have been commanded not to open the gate for anyone before you."

Sahih Muslim 1/188, #197

Musnad Ahmad 3/136

"Haq jalwagar ze tarz-e-bayan-e-Muhammad ﷺ ast

Aaray kalam-e-Haq ba zuba-e-Muhammad ﷺ ast

Ghalib sana-e-Khwaaja ﷺ ba Yazdan guzashtaim

K'aan zaat-e-Paak martaba-daan-e-Muhammad ﷺ ast."

- Mirza Ghalib

(The Truth expresses its grace through Muhammad's ﷺ expression,

Indeed the Truth speaks through Muhammad's ﷺ word,

Ghalib ! Therefore, I leave Muhammad's ﷺ praise to Allah,

Almighty alone can understand the exalted status of Muhammad ﷺ)

"Zindagiyaan khatm hui aur qalam toot gaye

Par tere ﷺ awsaaf ka ik baab bhi poora na hua."

(The lives have finished and the pens have broken away

But not even a chapter of your virtues ﷺ came to an end)

APPENDIX I : VIRTUES OF MADINA MUNAWARRA

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Between my house and my mimbar, there is a Garden from the Gardens of Jannah and my mimbar is on my Fount.” (i.e. Hauz Kausar).

Sahih Bukhari 1/399, #1138

Sahih Muslim 2/110, #1390

Narrated by Sayyidina Anas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “O Allah ! Put twice as much barakah in Madina as you have placed in Makka.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/666, #1786

Sahih Muslim 2/994, #1369

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “(Nearing the day of Qiyaamah), Eemaan will revert back to Madina just as a snake goes back into it’s hole.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/663, #1777

Sahih Muslim 1/131, #147

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “There are angels stationed (as guards) on the roads of Madina so plague and Dajjal cannot enter it.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/664, #1781

Sahih Muslim 2/1005, #1379

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Bakr radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “The influence of Masih-Dajjal will not enter Madina because on that day, Madina will have seven entrances and there will be two angels stationed at each gate.”

Sahih Bukhari 2/664, #1780

(Maujiza of a maujiza : Today Madina Munawarra has seven main entrances !)

Narrated by Sayyidina Saad bin Abi Waqqas radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, "A person who wishes to harm the people of Madina will be melted in the fire by Allah just as lead dissolves in fire or salt dissolves in water."

Sahih Muslim 2/992, #1363

Sunnan Nasaai 2/486, #4279

Musnad Ahmad 1/184, #1606

Narrated by Sayyidina Nabih bin Wahb radi Allahu anhu :

Sayyidina Kaab Al-Ahbaar radi Allahu anhu presented himself in front of Sayyidah Aayesha radi Allahu anha and mentioned about RasoolAllahﷺ.

He said, "When the day starts, 70,000 angels descend upon the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ and surround it. Then they send salutations upon RasoolAllahﷺ.

When night takes over, these angels descend back to heavens and 70,000 other angels descend and do the same.

And on the Day of Qiyaamah, when RasoolAllahﷺ will rise from his blessed Rauza, he will be surrounded by 70,000 angels."

Sunnan Daarimi, 1/57, #94

Tafseer Ibn Kathir 3/518

Shuab Al-Eemaan : Imaam Bayhaqi 3/492, #4170

Hilyatul Awliya : Abu Nu'aym 5/390

"The blessed soil of Madina Tayyaba is the most excellent soil among all the soils just as RasoolAllahﷺ is superior than all the other human beings."

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 3/618

There is an ijma (consensus) among the Ulama of the four madhhabs that the blessed place which contains the blessed body of RasoolAllahﷺ is superior to any other place on earth

and some (e.g. Allama Ibn Aabideen Al-Hanafi, Allama Ibn Aqil al-Hanbali, Shaykh Salim An-Nafrawi Al-Maaliki) added even superior than Arsh.

Radd Al-Muhtar ala Al-Dur Al-Mukhtar : Allama Ibn Aabideen (Hanafi) 2/626

Majmua Al-Fataawa : Imaam Nawawi (Shaa'fi) 7/389

Khasaais Al-Kubra : Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti (Shaa'fi) 2/351

Al-Bidaayah Wal-Nihaayah : Allama Ibn Kathir (Shaa'fi) 3/205

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh (Maaliki) 2/58

Fayd Al-Qadir : Imaam Munawi (Hanbali) 6/264

“There is an ijma (consensus) that the soil which is in touch with the blessed body of RasoolAllahﷺ is the most sacred place on earth, even more sacred than the Kaaba. And Imaam Taaj Ad-Deen has even reported the consensus that it is more sacred than the Arsh. The Imaam has even explicitly stated that is afdal than the heavens as well.”

Al-Mawaahib Al-Laduniya : Imaam Qastallani 3/626

“There is no scope for argument in the fact that the resting place of RasoolAllahﷺ is the most virtuous place in the world. There is a strong consensus on this issue.”

Ash-Shifa : Qadi Iyadh 2/58

“By ijma, the resting place of RasoolAllahﷺ is the most virtuous place. Infact it is more virtuous than even the Kaaba. Ibn Aqeel Hanbali rahimahullah states that it is more virtuous than even the Arsh.”

Khasaais Al-Kubra: Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti 2/413

It should be known that before RasoolAllahﷺ made hijrah to Madina Munawarra, it was called Yathrib : a place riddled with infighting and internal feuds. After RasoolAllahﷺ came there, it became the most sacred place on earth. Hence, the virtues of Madina Munawarra are due to RasoolAllahﷺ.

“Kaabay ki azmato ka munkir nahi hu lekin

Kaabay ka bhi hai Kaaba mere Nabiﷺ ka Rauza.”

(I am not a denier of the virtues of the Kaaba but

The Rauza of my Nabiﷺ is the Kaaba of Kaaba)

“Phool kya dekhun meri aankho main

Dasht-e-Tayba ke khaar phirtay hain.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Barelvi

(What flowers will I see for in my eyes I behold

The thorns of the deserts of Tayba)

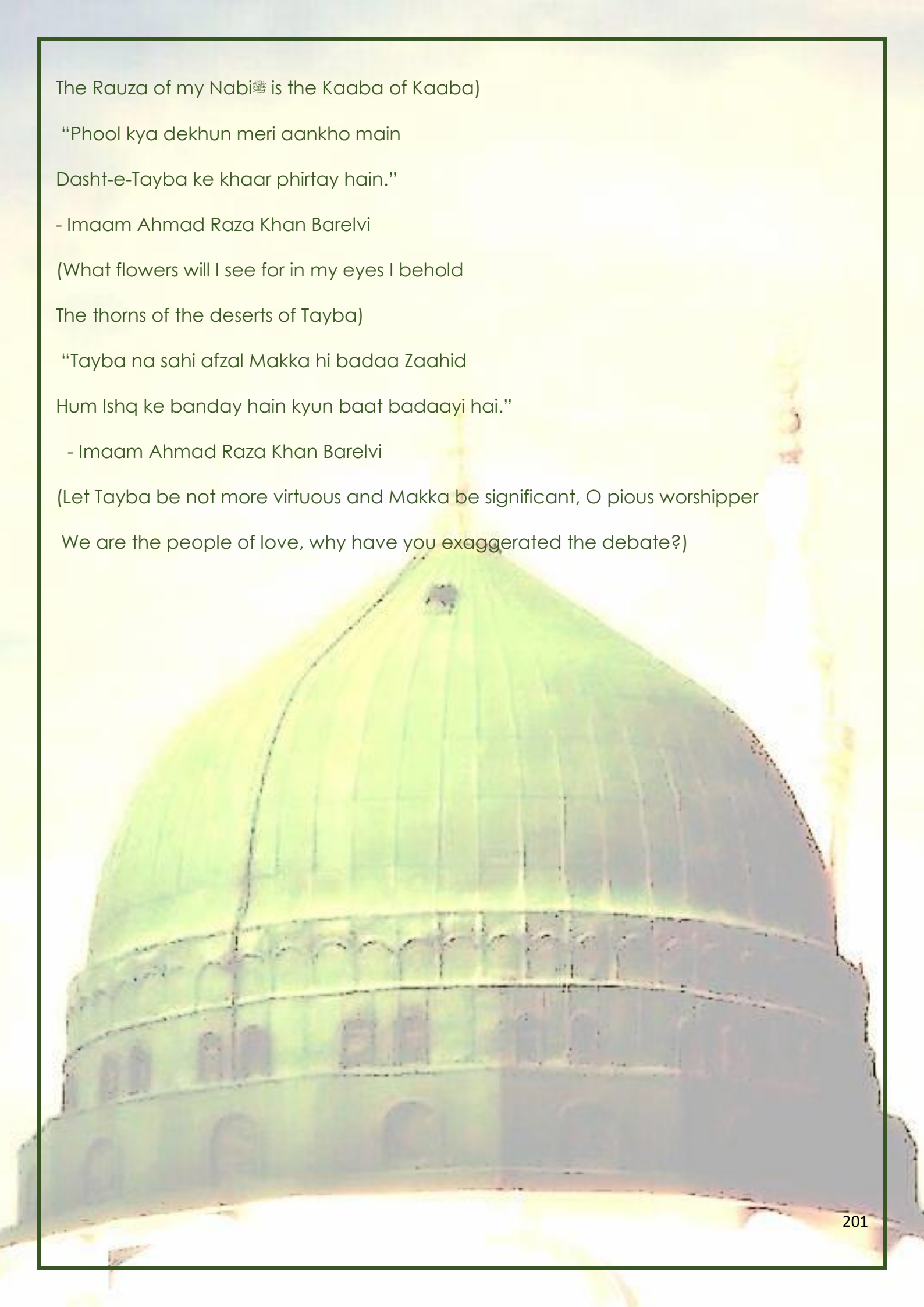
“Tayba na sahi afzal Makka hi badaa Zaahid

Hum Ishq ke banday hain kyun baat badaayi hai.”

- Imaam Ahmad Raza Khan Barelvi

(Let Tayba be not more virtuous and Makka be significant, O pious worshipper

We are the people of love, why have you exaggerated the debate?)



APPENDIX II: MANAAQIB AL-IMAAM AL-AZAM, IMAAM ABU HANIFA

NU'MAN BIN THABIT

Narrated by Sayyidina Abu Hurayrah radi Allahu anhu :

RasoolAllahﷺ said, “Even if the Deen would be on Surayya (Jupiter), then a person from among the Persians would get it from there.”

Sahih Muslim 4/1972, #2546

Imaam Jalal-ud-din Suyuti remarks about this hadith, “In this hadith, RasoolAllahﷺ has given glad tidings about Imaam Abu Hanifa.”

Tabiyiz As-Saheefa bi Manaaqib Abi Hanifa, p.32

Khayraat Al-Hisaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.24

Imaam Shaa'fi asked Imaam Maalik, “Have you seen Imaam Abu Hanifa?” Imaam Maalik replied, “Yes ! And I have found him such that if he would tell you that this pillar is made of gold, he would cite evidences for it.”

Taareekh Al-Baghdad : Khateeb Baghdaadi 13/338

Khayraat Al-Hisaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.12

Tehzeeb-ul-Kamaal : Yusuf bin Abd Ar-Rahman Mizzi 29/429

Imaam Shaa'fi said, “All those who study fiqh are the children of Imaam Abu Hanifa. Those who want to understand fiqh should cling to Imaam Abu Hanifa and his students.”

Khayraat Al-Hisaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.12

Imaam Mugairah (the teacher of Imaam Sufyan Thawri) said, “Sit in the gatherings of Imaam Abu Hanifa and you will understand Deen. If Imaam Ibraheem Nahkee had been alive, even he would have sat in his company.”

Manaaqib Imaam Abi Hanifa wa Ashaaba : Imaam Dhahaabi, p.18

In the gathering of Muhaddis Al-Kabeer Imaam Abd Al Malik bin Abd Al Azeez, the mention of Imaam Abu Hanifa was made. He said, “Be silent. Verily he is a faaqih, he is a faaqih, he is a faaqih.”

Uqood Al Jumaan fee Manaaqib Al-Imaam Al-Azam Nu'maan : Imaam Saalihi, p.193

Taareekh Al-Baghdad, Khateeb Baghdaadi 13/338

Imaam Muhammad bin Bashir says, "When I used to go to the gatherings of Imaam Sufyaan Thawri, he would ask me, "From where are you coming?" I would say, "From the gathering of Imaam Abu Hanifa."

He would say, "Verily you have come from the gathering of the greatest Faaqih on the face of the earth."

Taareekh Al-Baghdad : Khateeb Al-Baghdaadi 13/344

Uqood Al Jumaan fee Manaaqib Al-Imaam Al-Azam Nu'maan : Imaam Saalihi, p.190

Imaam Qasim bin Man rahimahullah, the great grandson of Sayyidina Abdullah ibn Masood radi Allahu anhu was asked why he sat in the gatherings of Imaam Abu Hanifa.

He replied, "There is no gathering superior to that of Imaam Abu Hanifa."

Akhbaar Abi Hanifa wa Ashaaba : Imaam Samri, p.76

Imaam Shu'bah was a great Muhaddis and an authority in the sciences of ahadith.

When the news of the death of Imaam Abu Hanifa (rahimahullah) reached him, he said, "The Noor of Ilm has been extinguished from Kufah. They will not see the likeness of him ever again."

Khayraat Al-Hisaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.127

Hazrat Yahya bin Muadh narrates:

In a dream, I saw RasoolAllah and asked him, "Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ! Where shall I find you?"

He replied, "In the fiqh of Abu Hanifa."

Kashf Al-Mahjoob : Hazrat Ali Hujveri, p.172

When Imaam Shaafi (rahimahullah) went to the grave of Imaam Abu Hanifa (rahimahullah) in Baghdad to pay respect, he prayed 2 rakaats without doing Raf Al-Yadayn.

Someone asked him the reason for not doing Raf Al-Yadayn.

Imaam Shaafi replied, "I did not do it out of the adab of this Imaam."

Khayraat Al-Hisaan, Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.15-16

Shaykh Ali ibn Maymun, one of the students of Imaam Shaafi, stated that he heard his teacher the Imam say, "I swear that I seek the blessing of Abu Hanifa and come to his grave every day (as a visitor). Whenever I have a certain need, I pray two rak'as (according to the Hanafi madhhab), then come to his grave and ask Allah for my need at his grave, and little time passes until it is fulfilled."

Taareek Al-Baghdad 1/123

Khayraat Al-Hisaan : Allama Ibn Hajar Makki, p.129

Tabaqaat Al-Hanafiyya : Ibn Abil Wafa, p.519

When Imaam Abu Hanifa visited Rauza-e-Aqdasﷺ, he said, "As-salaamu alaika Yaa Sayyid Al-Mursaleen."

The voice from Rauza-e-Aqdasﷺ replied, "Wa alaikum as-salaam Yaa Imaam Al-Muslimeen."

Tazkiratul Awliya : Shaykh Fareed Ad Deen Attar, p.138

After Imaam Abu Hanifa abstained from worldly matters and got engrossed in worship, he saw a dream in which he was digging the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ and separating bones. He woke up scared and went to Imaam Ibn Sireen to ask about the interpretation of the dream.

The Imaam said, "It is a very good dream. You will achieve such a height in identifying Sunnah that you will distinguish between Sahih and fabricated narrations."

After this, Imaam Abu Hanifa again saw RasoolAllahﷺ in his dream and heﷺ told him, "O Abu Hanifa ! Allah has created you for propagating my Sunnah. So don't abstain from the world."

Kashf Al-Mahjoob : Hazrat Ali Hujveri, p.170

Tazkiratul Awliya : Shaykh Fareed Ad Deen Attar, p.138

The Imaam narrates from the people who have just one or two links to Khulafa-e-Raashideen and other prominent Sahaaba. I am citing just SOME chains :

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Qaasim bin Muhammad > Hazrat Muhammad bin Abi Bakr > Sayyidina Abu Bakr Siddiq

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Saalim bin Abdullah > Hazrat Abdullah bin Umar > Sayyidina Umar bin Al-Khattab

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Musa bin Talha > Sayyidina Uthman ibn Affan

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Abu Ishaaq > Hazrat Masruq bin Ajda > Sayyidina Ali

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Aamir bin Shraheel Shaami > Sayyidah Aayesha

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Zayd bin Aslam > Sayyidah Umm Salma

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Ibrahim bin Yazeed Nakh'ee > Hazrat Alqama bin Qays > Sayyidina Abdullah bin Mas'ood

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Talha bin Naa'fe > Sayyidina Abdullah bin Abbas

Imaam Abu Hanifa is the teacher of the teachers of Imaam Bukhari through multiple links :

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Abdullah bin Mubaarak > Hazrat Isma'eel bin Ibraheem > Imaam Muhammad bin Isma'eel Al-Bukhari

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Hammad bin Zayd > Hazrat Isma'eel bin Ibraheem > Imaam Muhammad bin Isma'eel Al-Bukhari

The Imaam is the teacher of the teachers of Imaam Muslim and Imaam Abu Dawood :

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Hazrat Abdullah bin Mubaarak > Imaam Yahya bin Mu'een > Imaam Muslim / Imaam Abu Dawood

He is the teacher of the teachers of Imaam Tirmidhi and Imaam Ibn Maajah :

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Imaam Ibaad bin Awum > Imaam Ibaad bin Yaqoob Asdi > Imaam Tirmidhi / Imaam Ibn Maajah

He is the teacher of the teacher of Imaam Shaa'fi :

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Imaam Muhammad Shaybeani > Imaam Shaa'fi

He is the teacher of the teachers of Imaam Ahmad bin Hambal :

Imaam Abu Hanifa > Imaam Abu Yusuf > Imaam Ahmad bin Hambal

The strongest narrations in Sahih Bukhari are called 'Salaasiyat' because they have just three links to RasoolAllah ﷺ. There are 22 such narrations in the Sahih. Out of those 22 narrations, the students / students of students of Imaam Abu Hanifa are found in 21 of them.

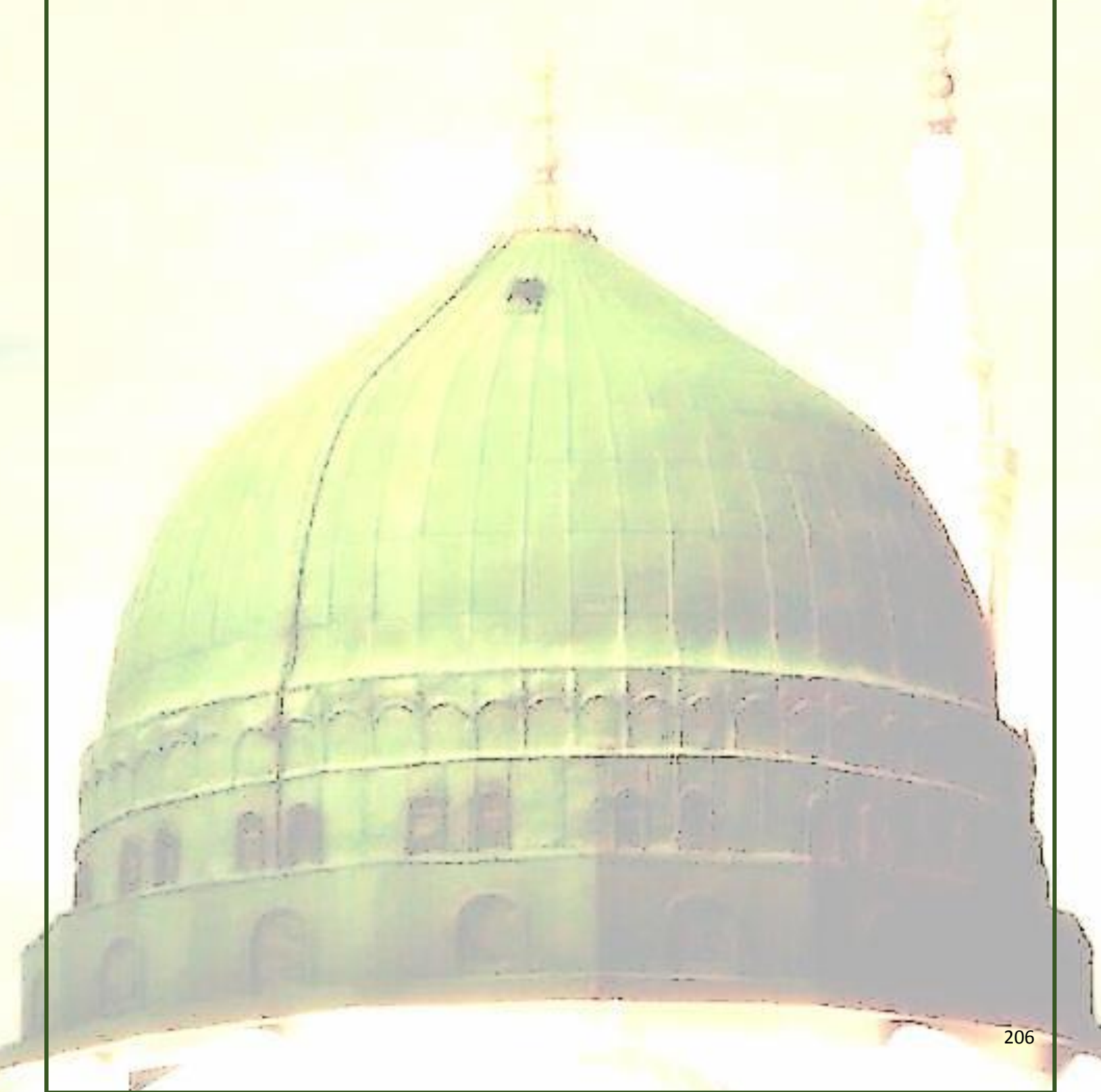
(a) Hazrat Makki bin Ibraheem (b) Imaam Abu Aasim Dahaak (c) Imaam

Muhammad bin Abdullah Ansari (d) Imaam Khalad bin Yahya

Detailed analysis of these chains can be found in the book of Shaykh Al-Islam Dr.Muhammad Tahir-ul-Qadri "Imaam Abu Hanifa : Imaam Al-Aimaa fil hadith".

The book is in Urdu and can be downloaded from here :

<http://www.minhajbooks.com/english/bookid/313/Imam-Abu-Hanifa-TheLeading-Imam-in-Hadith-vol-I-by-Shaykh-ul-Islam-Dr-Muhammad-Tahir-ulQadri.html>



APPENDIX III : HYPERLINK TO SOME PDFS ON KHASAAIS OF RASOOLALLAH ﷺ AND VALIDITY OF WEARING AMULETS, CONSTRUCTING HIGH GRAVES, ETC.

The following is a hyperlink to the works of Sidi Muhammad Touseef Mohiuddin. It is a collection of multiple PDFs on the following topics :

- 1) Khayr Al-Bashar (ahadith on special distinctions of RasoolAllah ﷺ)
- 2) Knower Of Hearts (ahadith on Ilm-e-Ghaib of RasoolAllah ﷺ)
- 3) Ghuyoob Al-Khamsa (ahadith on Ilm-e-Ghaib of RasoolAllah ﷺ proving that he is bestowed with the Ilm of five unknowns)
- 4) Ash-Shifa bi Rahmat'il Mustafa ﷺ (ahadith on the maujizaat of RasoolAllah ﷺ where he cured people)
- 5) Tasarrufaat : Authority Of The Beloved (ahadith proving that RasoolAllah ﷺ is Mukhtaar-e-Kull)
- 6) Love of Sahaaba towards RasoolAllah ﷺ
- 7) Virtues and fadaail of Naalayn Paak and Naqsh Naalayn Paak of RasoolAllah ﷺ
- 8) Validity of raising the graves high
- 9) Permissibility of wearing amulets : Refutation to the article on Systems Of Life website
- 10) Validity of using Tasbeeh (prayer beads)
- 11) Validity of women visiting graves.

You may download all the eleven PDFs from here :

<https://archive.org/details/VirtuesOfNaalaynPaak>

Click on the link. You will get multiple options all entitled 'PDF' on the left side of screen. Click on each PDF link in order to download each file individually.

Appendix – IV : In defense of the narration of Hazrat Maalik Ad-Daar from page 182.

Towards the end of the debate between Shaykh Asrar Rashid (from Ahlus Sunnah) and Ustadh Abdur Rahman (from the Wahaabi creed) on the topic of seeking help from RasoolAllahﷺ, Ustadh tried to dishonestly weaken the narrations presented by Shaykh Asrar. Here is a decisive response to one of those allegations. Starting with the narration, then the objection of Ustadh followed by my response:

Narrated by Sayyidina Malik Al-Dar radi Allahu anhu, the treasurer of Sayyidina Umar radi Allahu anhu :

The people suffered a drought during the Khilafa of Hazrat Umar, whereupon a man came to the Rauza of RasoolAllahﷺ and said, “Yaa RasoolAllahﷺ ! Ask for rain for your community, for verily they have but perished.”

After this, RasoolAllahﷺ appeared to him in a dream and told him, “Go to Umar and give him my greeting. Then tell him that they will be watered. Tell him: You must be clever, you must be clever.”

The man went and told Sayyidina Umar, who said, “O my Lord, I spare no effort except in what escapes my power.”

Taareekh Al-Kabeer : Imaam Bukhari 7/304

Dalaail An-Nubuwwah : Imaam Bayhaqi 7/47

Taareekh : Ibn Asakir 44/345

Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba 7/482

Taareekh At-Tabari : Imaam Tabari-2/509

Objection of Ustadh Abdur Rahman (At 4:18 onwards in the video):

“It is narrated by an Imaam called Sulaymaan ibn Mehran Al-Amash. Amash is a Mudallis and he narrated it with ‘an’. The second reason why the narration is weakened is do you guys even know that Bedouin who mentioned that story is. Who is that Bedouin man? If he (Al-Amash) doesn’t narrate with Haddasana or Akhbarana, his narration is rejected. And this is bi Ittifaq Al-Muhadiseen”

(Tadlees means the act of covering who one narrates from if the latter is weak or unreliable and the person who does it is a Mudalis)

Response: This is an objection which not even Albani raised. Albani tried to weaken this narration by stating that Maalik Ad-Daar was 'majhool' (unknown). However, since the Musannaf of Ibn Abi Shayba explicitly mentions him to be 'the treasurer of Sayyidina Umar', he cannot be majhool.

Coming back to the point of Al-Amash, here is the whole sanad from Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba:

Hadasana Abu Muawiyah > *An* Al-Amash > *An* Abi Saalih > *An* Maalik Ad-Daar

Imaam Ibn Hajar Asqalani writes about this narration in Fath Al-Baari (2/495): "Narrated by Ibn Abi Shayba with a SAHIH chain." He also identifies the 'Bedouin man' as Hazrat Bilal Ibn Al-Harith and a Sahaabi. This should answer Ustadh's question "Who is that Bedouin man?"

Imaam Ibn Hajar writes about Al-Amash:

2615. "Al-Amash, thiqa (reliable) hafiz though he did commit tadlees at times and his narrations are found in Sihah Sittah."

Al-Taqreeb : Imaam Ibn Hajar Asqalani

Imaam Dhaabi says about Al-Amash :

3517. "When he said 'an', the possibility of Tadlees reaches it EXCEPT in the case of Shuyookh of his who he narrated a great deal from such as Ibrahim, Ibn Abi Wa'il and ABU SAALIH AL-SAMMAN."

Meezaan Al-Aetdaal : Imaam Dhaabi

Now look at the chain of Musannaf Ibn Abi Shayba above again and you will find that Al-Amash does narrate from Abu Saalih so he has not done Tadlees in this case.

As a final nail in the coffin of Munkireen of Istigaasa bi An-Nabiﷺ, here is the sanad of a narration from Sahih Muslim to drive home the point (photograph attached)

بکری والوں میں ہے۔

۹۶۔ عبدالرحمن بن عبدالرحمن داری، ابو الیمان، شعیب زہری سے اسی طرح روایت منقول ہے مگر اس میں یہ الفاظ زائد ہیں کہ ایمان بھی یعنی اور حکمت بھی یعنی ہے۔

۹۷۔ عبد اللہ بن عبدالرحمن، ابو الیمان، شعیب زہری، سعید بن مسیب، ابو ہریرہ رضی اللہ تعالیٰ عنہ بیان کرتے ہیں میں نے رسول اللہ صلی اللہ علیہ وسلم سے سنا فرمایا یمن والے آئے ہیں یہ بہت نرم دل اور ضعیف القلب ہیں ایمان بھی یعنی اور حکمت بھی یعنی ہے، نرمی بکری والوں میں ہے اور فخر و غرور مشرق کی طرف سخت دل اونٹ والوں میں ہے۔

۹۸۔ ابو بکر بن ابی شیبہ، ابو کریب، ابو معاویہ، اعمش، ابی صالح، ابو ہریرہ رضی اللہ تعالیٰ عنہ سے روایت ہے رسول اللہ صلی اللہ علیہ وسلم نے ارشاد فرمایا تمہارے پاس یمن والے آئے ہیں جو بہت نرم دل اور رقیق القلب ہوتے ہیں ایمان بھی یمن والوں کا (اچھا) ہے اور حکمت بھی۔ اور کفر کی چوٹی (بدعتوں کا زور) مشرق کی طرف ہے۔

وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ الْفَخْرُ وَالْخِلَاءُ فِي الْفَدَّادِينَ أَهْلُ الْوَبَرِ وَالسَّكِينَةُ فِي أَهْلِ الْغَنَمِ *

۹۶۔ وَحَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الدَّارِمِيُّ أَخْبَرَنَا أَبُو الْيَمَانِ أَخْبَرَنَا شُعَيْبٌ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ مِثْلَهُ وَزَادَ الْإِيمَانُ يَمَانٍ وَالْحِكْمَةُ يَمَانِيَةً *

۹۷۔ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ أَخْبَرَنَا أَبُو الْيَمَانِ عَنْ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ حَدَّثَنِي سَعِيدُ بْنُ الْمُسَيَّبِ أَنَّ أَبَا هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَقُولُ جَاءَ أَهْلُ الْيَمَنِ هُمْ أَرْقُ أَفْئِدَةً وَأَضْعَفُ قُلُوبًا الْإِيمَانُ يَمَانٌ وَالْحِكْمَةُ يَمَانِيَةُ السَّكِينَةُ فِي أَهْلِ الْيَمَنِ وَالْفَخْرُ وَالْخِلَاءُ فِي الْفَدَّادِينَ أَهْلُ الْوَبَرِ قَبْلَ مَطْلَعِ الشَّمْسِ *

۹۸۔ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ وَأَبُو كُرَيْبٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنَا كُمْ أَهْلُ الْيَمَنِ هُمْ أَتَيْنُ قُلُوبًا وَأَرْقُ أَفْئِدَةً الْإِيمَانُ يَمَانٌ وَالْحِكْمَةُ يَمَانِيَةُ رَأْسُ الْكُفْرِ قَبْلَ الْمَشْرِقِ *

Haddasana Abu Bakr bin Abi Shayba wa Abu Kurayb *qaal* > *Haddasana* Abu Muawiyah > *An* Al-Amash > *An* Abi Saalih > *An* Abi Hurayrah

(Sahih Muslim: vol.1, Kitaab Al-Eemaan, Baab : Precedence of the believers over one another and the superiority of the people of yemen in this respect)

As can be seen, Al-Amash narrates using 'An' but Imaam Muslim did not consider that as tadlees and included it in his Sahih !

So, in conclusion, the soundness of this narration has been established beyond doubt Alhamdulillah and hence the aqeedah of Ahlus Sunnah of seeking help from Rasool Allah ﷺ after his veiling.

Pertinent to mention here that Ustadh's objection on other narrations too is baseless. However, due to length issues, I won't write about it here.

wa sal Allahu ala Sayyidina wa Maulaana Muhammad wa alaa Aalihee !

يَا رَبِّ بِالْمُصْطَفَىٰ بَلَغْ مَقَاصِدُنَا
وَاعْفِرْ لَنَا مَا مَضَىٰ يَا وَاسِعَ الْكَرَمِ

